AIR FORCE INST OF TECH WRIGHT-PATTERSON AFB OHIO MEASUREMENT OF COMPUTER USER SATISFACTION. (U) AUG 77 S W PEARSON AFIT-CI-78-1 AD-A046 549 F/6 9/2 UNCLASSIFIED NL 1 of 4 AD A046549

MEASUREMENT OF COMPUTER
USER SATISFACTION

by

Sammy Wray Pearson



A Dissertation Presented in Partial Fulfillment
of the Requirements for the Degree
Doctor of Philosophy

DDC
NOV 15 1977

ARIZONA STATE UNIVERSITY
August, 1977

DISTRIBUTION STATEMENT A

Seproved for public release;
Distribution Unlimited

AD NO.

UNCLASSIFIED SECURITY CLASSIFICATION OF THIS PAGE (When Plate Entered) READ INSTRUCTIONS REPORT DOCUMENTATION PAGE BEFORE COMPLETING FORM CI-78-1 TITLE (and Subtitle) & PERIOD COVERED Measurement of Computer User Satisfaction Dissertation 6. PERFORMING ORG. REPORT NUMBER 7. AUTHOR(s) 8. CONTRACT OR GRANT NUMBER(s) Captain Sammy W Pearson 9. PERFORMING ORGANISATION NAME AND ADDRESS PPOGRAM ELEMENT, PROJECT, TASK AFIT Student at Arizona State University, Tempe AZ 11. CONTROLLING OFFICE NAME AND ADDRESS August 2077 AFIT/CI WPAFB OH 45433 314 Pages 14. MONITORING AGENCY NAME & ADDRESS(If different from Controlling Office) 15. SECURITY CLASS. (of this report) Unclassified 15a. DECLASSIFICATION/DOWNGRADING SCHEDULE 16. DISTRIBUTION STATEMENT (of this Report) Approved for Public Release; Distribution Unlimited EMENT (of the abstract entered in Block 20, if different from Report) APPROVED FOR PUBLIC RELEASE AFR 190-17. JERRAL F. GUESS, Captain, USAF Director of Information, AFIT 19. KEY WORDS (Continue on reverse side if necessary and identify by block number) 20. ABSTRACT (Continue on reverse side if necessary and identify by block number)

DD 1 JAN 73 1473

612200

INCLASSIFIED
SECURITY CLASSIFICATION OF THIS PAGE (When Data Entered)

# INSTRUCTIONS FOR PREPARATION OF REPORT DOCUMENTATION PAGE

RESPONSIBILITY. The controlling DoD office will be responsible for completion of the Report Documentation Page, DD Form 1473, in all technical reports prepared by or for DoD organizations.

<u>CLASSIFICATION</u>. Since this Report Documentation Page, DD Form 1473, is used in preparing announcements, bibliographies, and data banks, it should be unclassified if possible. If a classification is required, identify the classified items on the page by the appropriate symbol.

#### COMPLETION GUIDE

General. Make Blocks 1, 4, 5, 6, 7, 11, 13, 15, and 16 agree with the corresponding information on the report cover. Leave Blocks 2 and 3 blank.

Block 1. Report Number. Enter the unique alphanumeric report number shown on the cover.

Block 2. Government Accession No. Leave Blank. This space is for use by the Defense Documentation Center.

Block 3. Recipient's Catalog Number. Leave blank. This space is for the use of the report recipient to assist in future retrieval of the document.

Block 4, Title and Subtitle. Enter the title in all capital letters exactly as it appears on the publication. Titles should be unclassified whenever possible. Write out the English equivalent for Greek letters and mathematical symbols in the title (see "Abstracting Scientific and Technical Reports of Defense-sponsored RDT/E,"AD-667 000). If the report has a subtitle, this subtitle should follow the main title, be separated by a comma or semicolon if appropriate, and be initially capitalized. If a publication has a title in a foreign language, translate the title into English and follow the English translation with the title in the original language. Make every effort to simplify the title before publication.

Block 5. Type of Report and Period Covered. Indicate here whether report is interim, final, etc., and, if applicable, inclusive dates of period covered, such as the life of a contract covered in a final contractor report.

Block 6. Performing Organization Report Number. Only numbers other than the official report number shown in Block 1, such as series numbers for in-house reports or a contractor/grantee number assigned by him, will be placed in this space. If no such numbers are used, leave this space blank.

Block 7. Author(s). Include corresponding information from the report cover. Give the name(s) of the author(s) in conventional order (for example, John R. Doe or, if author prefers, J. Robert Doe). In addition, list the affiliation of an author if it differs from that of the performing organization.

Block 8. Contract or Grant Number(s). For a contractor or grantee report, enter the complete contract or grant number(s) under which the work reported was accomplished. Leave blank in in-house reports.

Block 9. Performing Organization Name and Address. For in-house reports enter the name and address, including office symbol, of the performing activity. For contractor or grantee reports enter the name and address of the contractor or grantee who prepared the report and identify the appropriate corporate division, school, laboratory, etc., of the author. List city, state, and ZIP Code.

Block 10. Program Element, Project, Task Area, and Work Unit Numbers. Enter here the number code from the applicable Department of Defense form, such as the DD Form 1498, "Research and Technology Work Unit Summary" or the DD Form 1634. "Research and Development Planning Summary," which identifies the program element, project, task area, and work unit or equivalent under which the work was authorized.

Block 11. Controlling Office Name and Address. Enter the full, official name and address, including office symbol, of the controlling office. (Equates to funding/sponsoring agency. For definition see DoD Directive 5200.20, "Distribution Statements on Technical Documents.")

Block 12. Report Date. Enter here the day, month, and year or month and year as shown on the cover.

Block 13. Number of Pages. Enter the total number of pages.

Block 14. Monitoring Agency Name and Address (if different from Controlling Office). For use when the controlling or funding office does not directly administer a project, contract, or grant, but delegates the administrative responsibility to another organization.

Blocks 15 & 15a. Security Classification of the Report: Declassification/Downgrading Schedule of the Report. Enter in 15 the highest classification of the report. If appropriate, enter in 15a the declassification/downgrading schedule of the report, using the abbreviations for declassification/downgrading schedules listed in paragraph 4-207 of DoD 5200.1-R.

Block 16. Distribution Statement of the Report. Insert here the applicable distribution statement of the report from DoD Directive 5200.20, "Distribution Statements on Technical Documents."

Block 17. Distribution Statement (of the abstract entered in Block 20, if different from the distribution statement of the report). Insert here the applicable distribution statement of the abstract from DoD Directive 5200.20, "Distribution Statements on Technical Documents."

Block 18. Supplementary Notes. Enter information not included elsewhere but useful, such as: Prepared in cooperation with . . . Translation of (or by) . . . Presented at conference of . . . To be published in . . .

Block 19. Key Words. Select terms or short phrases that identify the principal subjects covered in the report, and are sufficiently specific and precise to be used as index entries for cataloging, conforming to standard terminology. The DoD "Thesaurus of Engineering and Scientific Terms" (TEST), AD-672 000, can be helpful.

Block 20. Abstract. The abstract should be a brief (not to exceed 200 words) factual summary of the most significant information contained in the report. If possible, the abstract of a classified report should be unclassified and the abstract to an unclassified report should consist of publicly- releasable information. If the report contains a significant bibliography or literature survey, mention it here. For information on preparing abstracts see "Abstracting Scientific and Technical Reports of Defense-Sponsored RDT&E," AD-667 000.

# MEASUREMENT OF COMPUTER USER SATISFACTION

Ъу

Sammy Wray Pearson

has been approved

July, 1977

APPROVED:

	Land	Q	·O.		
1	mo	X	ww	, Chairp	erson
E	2.9	Land,	4		
W	nille	J. C.	Ma	)	
11	della	na I	Low		
KI	in OA	Tell	Sell .		

Supervisory Committee

ACCESSION	for White Section
NTIS	Biff Section
DOC UNANNOU!	NC:D
JUSTIFICA	TION
BY	ETTO VINE VENEZA
	CTION AVAILABLETTY COPES
	v ha
Dist.	
Dist.	

ACCEPTED:

Department Chairperson

# **ABSTRACT**

User satisfaction was considered to be an important indicator of the effectiveness of the Electronic Data Processing (EDP) activity within an organization. The purpose of this research was to develop the means to measure this indicator.

User satisfaction was defined as the sum of feelings or affective responses to distinguishable factors of computer-based information products and services that are provided within the organization. Thirty-nine factors that influence user satisfaction were identified. The completeness of this factor set was substantiated by empirical test results based upon the interviews of 32 middle management users in 8 organizations.

The semantic differential methodology was adapted to develop a measurment instrument based on the 39 factors. An evaluation of the instrument confirmed the necessary properties of reliability and validity. The results indicated that the instrument could be used to measure user satisfaction successfully.

#### ACKNOWLEDGMENTS

I wish to express my appreciation to the numerous people who have contributed to the successful completion of this work. I am especially grateful to:

Professor James E. Bailey, for the direction he provided to this research and for the generous sharing of his time and counsel.

Professors D.D. Bedworth, C.D. Hoyt, W.E. Lewis, and W.C. Moor, for their active participation and free exchange of opinions and ideas.

Bill Romaine and Tom Webster, fellow students, for sharing the joys and the tribulations of the educational experience.

Mr. and Mrs. Howard S. Pearson, my parents, for their lifelong encouragement and inspiration in all of my endeavors.

Finally, my wife Barbara, for creating the environment necessary for success with her love, patience, and constant good cheer.

# TABLE OF CONTENTS

Chapter					Page
1.	INTRODUCTION			•	1
	PROBLEM STATEMENT			•	5
	RESEARCH OBJECTIVES			•	6
	ORGANIZATION OF THE DISSERTATION		•		7
2.	ANALYSIS OF UNDERLYING PROPOSITIONS		•		9
	THE SATISFACTION CONSTRUCT				10
	MEASUREMENT				17
	THE CONCEPT OF ATTITUDE				22
	ATTITUDE SCALING METHODOLOGIES	•			24
	Thurstone Equal-Appearing Interval Scale	•	•		25
	Likert-Type Scale			•	27
	Guttman Scalogram Analysis	•			30
r	Semantic Differential		•	•	33
	EVALUATION OF THE SEMANTIC DIFFERENTIAL TECHNIQUE	•	•	•	37
	Metric Properties of the Semantic Differential				39
	Reliability of the Semantic Differential				42
	Validity of the Semantic Differential Technique		•	•	47
	Sources of Errors in Semantic Differential Ratings				51

Chapter		Page
2.		
	Advantages of the Semantic Differential	55
	SUMMARY	59
3.	DOMAIN OF THE USER SATISFACTION CONSTRUCT	61
	LITERATURE REVIEW	62
	Operational Definitions of the Factors	73
	Independent Review	98
	EMPIRICAL TEST OF THE FACTOR LIST	100
	Sample Selection Process	105
	Interview Procedure	110
	Data Extractions	113
	Test Results	119
	SUMMARY	124
4.	CONSTRUCTION OF THE MEASUREMENT INSTRUMENT	126
	SELECTION OF SCALES	127
	Selection Procedure	129
	Weighting Function Scale	132
	Internal Consistency Scale	133
	FORMAT OF THE INSTRUMENT	133
	Number of Scale Intervals	136
	Choice of Adverb Modifiers	138
	Order of the Scales	139

Chapter		Page
4.		
	Order of the Factors	140
	Instruction Set	141
*	Assembly	141
	PRELIMINARY EVALUATION	142
	SUMMARY	143
5.	EVALUATION OF THE MEASUREMENT INSTRUMENT	144
	ADMINISTRATION AND SCORING	145
	RELIABILITY	151
	VALIDITY	154
	Content Validity	156
	Predictive Validity	162
	Construct Validity	172
	SUMMARY	181
6.	SUMMARY, CONCLUSIONS, AND RECOMMENDATIONS	183
	SUMMARY	183
	CONCLUSIONS	186
	RECOMMENDATIONS	190
BIBLIOG	RAPHY	193
APPENDI	CES	
3.1	FACTOR IDENTIFICATION BY STUDY	212
3.2	CORRESPONDENCE WITH SUBJECTS	215
3.3	BACKGROUND QUESTIONNAIRE AND CONSENT STATEMENT	221

APPENDICES	Pa	ge
3.4	INTERVIEW GUIDELINES 2	24
3.5	DATA EXTRACTION SYLLABUS 2	28
3.6	FACTORS MENTIONED BY SUBJECT 2	34
3.7	FACTOR RANKINGS BY SUBJECT 2	38
3.8	FACTOR LISTING AND DEFINITIONS 2	42
4.1	USER SATISFACTION MEASUREMENT INSTRUMENT	48
4.2	INSTRUCTIONS FOR ADJECTIVE PAIR SELECTION	73
4.3	ADJECTIVE PAIR SELECTIONS	96
5.1	FORTRAN PROGRAM FOR DATA SUMMARIZATION	01
5.2	FORTRAN PROGRAM FOR ANALYSIS OF VARIANCE	03
5.3	SAMPLE FACTOR ANALYSIS OUTPUT	06
5.4	SELECTION OF CLASSIFIED USERS	10
5.5	FACTOR-DIMENSION MATRIX	13

# LIST OF TABLES

Table			Page
2.1	Common Measurement Scales		20
2.2	Example of Thurstone Type Scale Items		26
2.3	Example of Likert Type Scale Items		29
2.4	Example of Guttman Scalogram		31
2.5	Example of Semantic Differential Scales	•	34
2.6	Sample EPA Adjective Pairs		35
3.1	Studies Reviewed for Factor Identification	١.	69
3.2	Factors Identified from Studies		74
3.3	Factors Affecting User Satisfaction		101
3.4	Sample Distribution		109
3.5	Data Extraction Comparison		117
3.6	Distribution of Factor Rankings		122
5.1	Satisfaction Scores		150
5.2	Reliability Coefficients by Factor		155
5.3	Correlation Coefficients Between Factor Scales		159
5.4	Scale Factor Loadings		161
5.5	Scale Range Between Means		163
5.6	Subject Satisfaction Scores		165
5.7	Response Group Mean Scores		168
5.8	Satisfaction Scale and Factor Score Correlation		169

Ta	ble		Page
	5.9	Measured Scores	171
	5.10	Importance Scale Means by Factor	174
	5.11	Number of Dissatisfied Subjects	177
	5 12	Factor Analysis Loadings	180

# LIST OF ILLUSTRATIONS

Figure		Page
3.1	Model of Factor Categories	68
3.2	Syllabus Procedures for Interview Evaluations	115
5.1	Satisfaction Scale	145
5.2	Scoring Procedures	148
5.3	Sample ANOVA Table	153
5.4	Subject Self-Addressed and Measured Satisfaction Scores	166

# Chapter 1

#### INTRODUCTION

In the national economy, the budget for Electronic Data Processing (EDP) services for 1974 was approximately \$28 billion (McLaughlin, 1974). The growth rate for this activity has been averaging 8 to 10 percent per year in the early 1970's. The effect of this large expenditure on the affected organizations has been mixed. For example, Staats (1973) credited automation and management improvements with wage reductions of over \$200 million annually for the period 1967-72 in government organizations that maintain individual citizens' records. A private firm saved \$750,000 a year in "hard" dollars by changing from batch to on-line data processing (Rickert, 1975).

Yet, these apparently positive contributions of EDP to the parent organizations were contradicted by reports of negative effects. The Aeroject-General Corporation eliminated all computer-based management information systems for their company in 1969. The President of Aeroject stated:

The computer-based management system is not worth a damn... By eliminating the system we eliminated a lot of money from overhead: more importantly our management capability improved dramatically. We have better management at a lot lower cost (Constant, 1973:2).

Peat, Marwick, Mitchell, and Company (1976) surveyed

147 computer users and found that less than one third of the

users were satisfied with the return on their data processing investment; yet, more than 90 percent of the users expected the EDP resources to be more important than ever in the next 5 years in terms of the organization's performance or profitability. In contrast, Adams (1975) surveyed 75 managers and found that most were satisfied with their computer-based systems.

These limited examples indicate that the effect of EDP services on an organization's overall performance was not unidirectional. Current and past efforts to evaluate the EDP contribution, usually reported under the nomenclature of "computer performance evaluation", have concentrated almost entirely on measures of efficiency rather than effectiveness (Bell, 1971; Hughes and Moe, 1973; Hellerman and Conroy, 1975). Efficiency measures generally take the form of hardware utilization data with the objective of attaining greater utilization of the existing hardware and software configuration. These measures are usually statistics such as central processor unit (CPU) direct-time utilization, core utilization, percent channel "busy time", turnaround time, mix profiles, etc. (Boehm, 1970; Watson, 1971).

The dominance of efficiency measures has created pressures that have had some adverse effects. Since these measures have traditionally formed the basis of evaluation, efforts to drive utilization toward saturation levels have naturally evolved (Constant, 1973). McLean clarified the

shortcomings of measuring only efficiency:

Efficiency, as defined through long usage in the field of engineering, is a measure of a unit of output in terms of a unit of input. More particularly, in computing it has been defined as "the ratio of time spent on useful work to total power-on time". In this sense, "useful work" means the time during which the computer is not idle or used for reruns, maintenance, or other non-productive activity. Whether in fact this computer work is really useful - from a managerial standpoint - is quite another matter. This is much more difficult to judge but is a far more critical issue (McLean, 1973:95).

This "critical issue" was the impetus for this research study. The need for quantitative measures of effectiveness was often articulated without direction for achieving such measures (Argyris, 1971; Ward, 1973; MacWilliams, 1975). An exception to this lack of direction was provided by Lucas (1973b) who hypothesized a descriptive model of information systems in the context of the organization. He proposed several variables of interest as measures of effectiveness. His model, howeve suffered the same lack of measurement instruments that racterized other empirical studies of management infor on systems. These additional studies were reviewed by an Horn (1973).

Although the problem of effectiveness measures could be viewed from several perspectives, it seemed most appropriate to consider it from the viewpoint of the user of the computer-based information products and services within the organization. One variable that integrated the user's criteria of effectiveness was the user's satisfaction with

the EDP support rendered. A series of management workshops on EDP productivity conducted at Ohio State University consistently identified user satisfaction as the foremost indicator of effectiveness (Morris, 1976). Holmes (1970:32) stated that "the degree of user satisfaction is probably the most useful index of measuring the success or effectiveness of an information system".

The importance of user satisfaction carries beyond merely a state of happiness or unhappiness. Lucas summarized some of the effects in the following statement:

Information services department practices influence user attitudes. Poor attitudes will reduce cooperation; users will not encourage the design of new systems and will tend to sabotage existing ones. Due to badly designed systems, little or no user input, and poor attitudes, systems will not be used unless mandatory ... information systems will have little or no influence on user performance. In this situation information systems have failed because their contribution to the organization is nonexistent or far below success given these conditions, and a cycle of continued failure can be expected (Lucas, 1973b:35).

The use of user satisfaction as an effectiveness indicator was reported in studies by Powers and Dickson (1973), Lucas (1973a), and Swanson (1974); however, the focus of these studies was not the measurement of user satisfaction. Consequently, the "measurement" of user satisfaction was either by subjective interviews or incomplete questionnaires. These studies are reviewed in Chapter 3. The inability to quantitatively measure user satisfaction was regarded as a major shortcoming. As the

great British physicist, William Thompson (Lord Kelvin) once observed:

When you can measure what you are speaking about, and express it in numbers, you know something about it; but when you cannot express it in numbers, your knowledge is of a meager and unsatisfactory kind; it may be the beginning of knowledge, but you have scarcely, in your thoughts, advanced to the stage of science (cited by Wagner, 1976:86).

### PROBLEM STATEMENT

In order to quantitatively measure user satisfaction, the following developments were needed. First, user satisfaction had to be defined, and the underlying propositions embodied in the definition had to be substantiated. Then, a measurement methodology had to be devised that was compatible with the definition to create the actual means of measurement. Finally, the resultant means of measurement had to be evaluated to establish that user satisfaction could be measured with an acceptable degree of reliability.

Many benefits were envisioned if user satisfaction could be measured as an indicator of EDP effectiveness. These benefits included the following:

- 1. Standards of effectiveness could be established.
- 2. Performance goals could be set, and progress toward those goals could be tracked.
- 3. The weak areas of user support could be identified for corrective action.

- 4. The marginal effects of changes in service, policies, etc. could be determined.
- 5. The emphasis on increasing efficiency could be complemented and counterbalanced by a corresponding emphasis on effectiveness
- 6. Differe vities could be compared on a more complete basi.

8

0

63

3

The ability to measure user satisfaction was also considered to be a key requirement in the development and investigation of the theoretic aspects of EDP effectiveness. As Ackoff (1962:216) observed, "Measurement, perhaps more than any other research activity, has been the principal stimulus of progress in both pure and applied science."

### RESEARCH OBJECTIVES

The research objectives for this study were predicated on three propositions. The first proposition was that user satisfaction is an attitudinal construct of multi-dimensionality. A construct is an attribute that exists in every individual to some degree but is not physically tangible. An example of a construct is intelligence. An attitudinal construct is characterized by both direction (positive or negative) and intensity of feeling. Multi-dimensionality implies that a construct is influenced by more than one factor.

The second proposition was that attitudes can be measured. The third proposition was that a scaling methodology commonly used to measure attitudes, specifically the semantic differential methodology, could be adapted to measure user satisfaction. An analysis of these underlying propositions is presented in Chapter 2.

Within the framework of these propositions, the following research objectives were established for this study:

- 1. The definition of the user satisfaction construct and the formulation of a measurement model which reflects the definition.
- 2. The development and the evaluation of the operational means to measure user satisfaction.

# ORGANIZATION OF THE DISSERTATION

Chapter 2 presents an analysis of the propositions of this study. A literature review concerning the satisfaction construct, measurement theory, and attitude measurement is reported. Four scaling methodologies are evaluated, and the selection of the semantic differential methodology is justified. The user satisfaction construct is defined and a measurement model is proposed for the construct.

10

Chapter 3 presents a literature review pertinent to the identification of factors important to the user satisfaction construct. Operational definitions are formulated for each

factor. An empirical test of the factor list for completeness is described. The test is based on interviews with 32 middle management users in 8 organizations.

Chapter 4 describes the construction of the measurement instrument. The construction applies the semantic differential methodology to the construct factors. Decisions of format and a pretest of the instrument are also addressed.

Chapter 5 presents an evaluation of the measurement instrument for reliability and validity. The administration of the instrument to 29 subjects and the subsequent analysis are reported. Scoring procedures for the instrument are described.

10

10

0

8

Chapter 6 presents the summary, conclusions, and recommendations for further research. This chapter concludes the dissertation.

# Chapter 2

# ANALYSIS OF UNDERLYING PROPOSITIONS

Three major propositions are central to the achievement of the research objectives. The propositions are:

- 1. User satisfaction is a multi-dimentional, attitudinal construct.
  - 2. Attitudes can be measured.

8

3. The semantic differential methodology can be adapted to measure user satisfaction.

This chapter first examines the general satisfaction construct as studied by other investigators in organizational settings. The theoretical and empirical evidence examined in this review shows the user satisfaction construct to be a multi-dimensional attitude. User satisfaction is defined as the sum of feelings or affective responses to distinguishable factors of the computer-based information products and services that are provided within the organization. A measurement model is formulated to reflect this definition.

The second portion of this chapter centers on the measurement theory that is germane to attitude measurement. The concept of attitude is examined to establish the nature, components, and properties of the concept to facilitate the measurement process. Four traditional scaling methodologies

for measuring attitudes are reviewed. This review culminates in the selection of the semantic differential for adaptation to measure the user satisfaction construct.

The final portion of this chapter focuses on a comprehensive evaluation of the semantic differential methodology. This evaluation provides evidence of reliability, validity, and robustness against rating errors for confirmation of the semantic differential selection. Other advantages of the methodology are also identified.

The conclusions of this chapter indicate that the research objectives are feasible. Furthermore, the analysis of the fundamental propositions provides an answer of "how" to measure user satisfaction.

# THE SATISFACTION CONSTRUCT

The concept of satisfaction, particularly in the organizational environment, has been a major subject of study by psychologists (Wanous and Lawler, 1972). The bulk of these studies was directed at a set of satisfaction objects collectively referred to as "job satisfaction" (Smith, Kendall, and Hulin, 1969; Schwab and Cummings, 1973). The research concerned with job satisfaction was reviewed to develop a basic understanding of the character of the satisfaction construct in organizational settings.

Definitional shortcomings were cited as a major research and theoretical impediment by Strong (1967) and by

Schwab and Cummings (1973). Strong (1967:680) stated, "What is satisfaction? Some say it is a kind of feeling as simple as pleasantness; others contend it is a complex of feeling, emotion, and sensation." Subsequent evaluation of satisfaction definitions identified two general categories.

These were expressed by Schwab and Cummings after an intensive literature review:

8

First, it is often unclear whether satisfaction is being used in a "narrow", need deprivation sense, or in a "broad", attitudinal sense... Beginning with the need deprivation versus attitude issue, satisfaction-dissatisfaction may be thought of in the context of "elementary" motivation theory. Needs, demands, or drives generate tensions (feelings of dissatisfaction). The individual engages in behavior designed to obtain goals or incentives to reduce the tensions (satisfy the need).

Alternatively, satisfaction-dissatisfaction can be thought of as the evaluative component of an attitude. A person may respond affectively (feel satisfied or dissatisfied) about an object or referent in his work environment (Schwab and Cummings, 1973:137).

These two viewpoints of satisfaction were recognized by Smith, Kendall, and Hulin (1969). They defined satisfaction from the attitudinal perspective but acknowledged the effect of the need-deprivation influence on individual frames of reference or satisfaction "anchor points". Although the need-deprivation definition found considerable support in theoretical writings (March and Simon, 1958; Porter, 1961; Locke, 1969), most measurement studies reported were based primarily on the attitudinal definition (Brayfield and Rothe, 1951; Smith, Kendall, and Hulin, 1969; Cross, 1973; Churchill, Ford, and Walker, 1974).

Wanous and Lawler (1972) summarized the measurement models that evolved from these definitions. Although nine models were reported, there were two basic models. The first model, based on the need-deprivation definition and referred to as the discrepancy model, was defined by

$$S_{i} = \sum_{j=1}^{n} (I_{ij} - A_{ij}) W_{ij}$$
 (2.1)

where

8

2

8

 $S_i$  = Satisfaction of individual i

 $I_{ij}$  = Ideal state of factor j for individual i

 $A_{ij}$  = Actual state of factor j for individual i

 $W_{ij}$  = Importance weight of factor j for individual i

The discrepancy model was based on the hypothesis that satisfaction feelings were associated with the perceived difference between an ideal state and the actual state of distinguishable factors in relation to alternatives that were available in a given situation. Thus, the feelings were influenced by not only the actual state of a particular factor but also by the internal standards maintained by an individual under differing circumstances.

Ideally, a unique anchor point representing the ideal state for each factor for each individual subject was required. The alternatives that an individual perceived as available altered this frame of reference. The problems of establishing these anchor points for individuals was a major impediment to implementing this model.

The second model was based on the attitudinal definition of satisfaction. It was defined by

$$S_{i} = \sum_{j=1}^{n} W_{ij} R_{ij}$$
 (2.2)

where

S; = Satisfaction of individual i

Wij = Importance weight of factor j for individual i

 $R_{ij}$  = Raw score of factor j for individual i

In this model, the raw score of a factor was determined by the position of an individual's feelings about that factor on a continuum between a "worst state" and a "best state" for the factor. The measurement problem was therefore changed from the determination of an ideal state contrasted to an actual state to the placement of an individual's feelings on a common continuum. Anchor points acceptable to a wide variety of individuals were still required to establish the underlying continuum.

The other measurement models reported by Wanous and Lawler (1972) were primarily variations of these two basic models. One common variation was achieved by assigning factor weights of unity which resulted in unweighted summation models.

All of the measurement models recognized a basic characteristic of the satisfaction construct. The global or overall satisfaction score was composed of independent

scores assigned to the distinguishable factors. Cross stated:

Job satisfaction is still commonly referred to as if it were a single variable, but this is unquestionably too simplistic, and the trend is to consider it as a multidimensional construct. The reasons for this are largely self-evident... it is feasible to imagine situations where groups of workers are indiscriminable in terms of their scores on an overall measure, yet differ widely in terms of their satisfaction with different aspects of their employment. It seems likely, therefore, that the studies of separate dimensions of job satisfaction will be more fruitful than research which employs only a single global measure (Cross, 1973:193).

Evans had argued the same viewpoint earlier:

The concept of job satisfaction is a many-faceted one. Although some students see it as a generalized affective orientation to all aspects of the work situation, it is clear that such a view expresses the resultant of a whole host of orientations to specific aspects of the job (Evans, 1969:93).

This multi-dimensional character of job satisfaction created two measurement concerns. One was the specification of the facets or factors that were relevant in a given setting. The second was the consideration of differential weights to reflect the importance of the facets. Notwithstanding these measurement concerns, Wanous and Lawler (1972:103) concluded that "the evidence from the convergent and discriminant validity matrix suggests that it is possible to validly measure peoples' satisfaction with different facets of their job."

This conclusion was supported by the wide acceptance of standardized instruments which measure multiple facets of job satisfaction. The Science Research Associates (SRA)

Employee Inventory measured the attitudinal feelings of individuals and groups toward 14 facets of job satisfaction (Miller, 1970). Moore and Burns (1956) reported that this instrument had been administered to over 500,000 subjects. Another standardized instrument, the Job Description Index, measured satisfaction feelings toward five facets of the job environment (Smith, Kendall, and Hulin, 1969). Both of these measurement instruments were supported by evidence of reliability and validity.

The review of job satisfaction literature supported the following conclusions about the satisfaction construct in organizational settings:

- 1. Satisfaction could be defined as an attitude.
- 2. Satisfaction was a multi-dimensional construct.
- 3. Global satisfaction measures were composed of individual satisfaction feelings toward the distinguishable factors that comprised the construct domain.
  - 4. Satisfaction could be measured.

The extension of these conclusions from an individual's job satisfaction to a user's satisfaction with the computer-based information products and services that are provided within the organization was straightforward. Powers and Dickson (1973:150) defined user satisfaction as the "attiudes of managers receiving project products relative to how well their information needs were being satisfied." This definition of user satisfaction as an attitude was also

supported by Lucas (1973b), Swanson (1974), and Adams (1975).

The multi-dimensional character of user satisfaction was also amply substantiated. Firnberg (1973) identified 16 different factors that influenced user satisfaction in two case studies of different organizations. He indicated that the factors contributed differentially to the overall global feeling of satisfaction. Other writers who identified multiple factors affecting user satisfaction included Fitts (1971), Stone and Tarnowieski (1972), Colton (1973), Constant (1973), and Schussel (1974).

Therefore, user satisfaction is defined as the sum of feelings or affective responses to distinguishable factors of the computer-based information products and services that are provided within the organization. The measurement model which reflects this definition is specified by Equation 2.2.

$$S_i = \sum_{i=1}^n W_{ij} R_{ij}$$

Application of this model imposes two very different requirements. One is the delineation of the factors comprising the domain of the user satisfaction construct. The second is the measurement of attitudinal feelings toward those factors. The following sections of this chapter review measurement theory, attitudes, and attitude measurement for insight to achieve the measurement objective.

Scaling methodologies are then evaluated to select a method of measuring the user satisfaction feelings. The domain specification is developed in Chapter 3.

### **MEASUREMENT**

In a discussion of the fundamental nature of measurement, Lorge observed:

"Measure" is one of the thousand most common words in printed English. As is usual with words that have had a long history and wide currency, "measure" has many different meanings and applications. In a count of its occurrence in a sample of two and a half million words, "measure" occurred more than four hundred times and was used in forty different ways (Lorge, 1967:43).

This diversity of usage sparked an active debate on definitions between scientists, philosophers, and others; however, the definition of measurement often repeated in one form or another was expounded by Stevens:

We may say that measurement, in the broadest sense, is defined as the assignment of numbers to objects or events according to rules. The fact that numerals can be assigned under different rules leads to different kinds of scales and different kinds of measurement. The problem then becomes that of making explicit (a) the various rules for the assignment of numerals, (b) the mathematical properties (or group structure) of the resulting scales, and (c) the statistical operations applicable to measurements made with each type of scale (Stevens, 1946:677).

This assignment, or classification, of numbers to objects or events was almost invariably performed with some purpose in mind. As Caws succinctly stated, "Measurement presupposes something to be measured, and unless we know

what that something is, no measurement can have any significance" (cited by Churchman and Ratoosh, 1959:1). The philosopher and mathematician Russell echoed that sentiment, "Measurement demands some one-to-one relation between the numbers and magnitudes in question - a relation which may be direct or indirect, important or trivial, according to circumstances" (cited by Churchman and Ratoosh, 1959:21).

These statements indicate that measurement is always concerned with some feature or attribute of the subjects of interest. Attributes which are not concrete and tangible are labeled "constructs" because they are fabricated intellectually rather than conceived as physical entities (Ghiselli, 1964:10). A process of abstraction is necessary to define and to describe any construct before measurement of "how much" of the attribute is present in the measurement object. Cassier made the point that:

8

0

8

All measure has to be "conceived and sought" before it can be found in experience; i.e., one has first a concept of some quality and looks afterwards for quantitative expressions of it (cited by Churchman and Ratoosh, 1959:8).

Yet, conception and abstraction of constructs such as attitudes satisfy only the first requirement of Stevens' (1946) definition of measurement. Rules must be formulated to assign numerals to achieve certain mathematical properties. Although, many different rule sets have been utilized which result in correspondingly different scales, four basic scales have evolved into common usage and

terminology. These are summarized in Table 2.1.

The <u>nominal</u> scale represents the most unrestricted assignment of numbers. The numbers represent categories of objects. The information that may be derived from this scale is confined to operations which depend solely on frequencies, such as the mode (the most numerous class). Certain contingency tests may be performed that are based on the distribution of objects among the different classes or categories.

The <u>ordinal</u> scale is derived by a rank-ordering of objects according to the attribute of interest. This operation conveys only the information about the relative positions of the objects. There is no indication of "how much" of the attribute is present or how far apart the positions are with respect to the attribute. This shortcoming precludes the use of some of the more powerful methods of mathematics because the mean and standard deviation cannot be used in the analysis.

The <u>interval</u> scale not only rank-orders the objects but also expresses how far apart the objects are with respect to the attribute. It does not convey information about the "absolute" magnitude of the attribute. The usual statistical measures of means, standard deviatons, correlations, and others may be derived from interval scales. The broad score of the analytical methods which may be employed increase the desirability of achieving an interval scale in

8

Table 2.1 \*
Common Measurement Scales

Scale	Basic Empirical Operations	Mathematical Group Structure
Nominal	Determination of equality	Permutation group  x' = f(x)  where f(x) means  any one-to-one  substitution
Ordinal	Determination of greater or less	<pre>Isotonic group    x' = f(x) where f(x) means any monotonic increasing function</pre>
Interval	Determination of equality of intervals or differences	General linear grou x' = ax + b
Ratio	Determination of equality of ratios	Similarity group x' = ax

<sup>\*</sup>Adapted from Stevens (1946:678)

Q

the measurement process.

The <u>ratio</u> scale has all of the properties of the interval scale plus the existence of rational zero point with a known distance of the intervals from the zero point. These properties allow multiplicative transformations. The ratio scale conveys information about the absolute magnitude of the attribute "present" in an object.

The scale characteristics of a particular measure of attitude must be judged in an inferential manner. There are no ostensive characteristics of psychological attributes that can be correlated reasonably to specific scale properties, such as a rational zero point. There are perhaps trivial examples, such as the amount of "intelligence" in a stone or a deceased person, but these are meaningless in consideration of significant measurement problems.

Nunnally (1967) presented a cogent argument that each scaling model constitutes a set of axioms or assumptions concerning how the data should look when the measure is put to use. He stated:

If the data obtained from applying a measurement scale fit the axioms of the model under consideration and the axioms (assumptions) of the model are correct, the measure has scale properties specified by the model (Nunnally, 1967:23).

This method of inferring the scale characteristics from the assumptions and the resulting empirical data is an attempt to test the fit to a model. The realities of measuring attitudes or other psychological phenomena suggest that this is appropriate. Scales of attributes that are accepted as "good" measures of certain attributes eventually become established as conventions. Nunnally concluded:

1

Most persons will agree that measurement plans based on common sense and past experience improve the probabilities of finding a measurement scale that eventually will be accepted as a useful convention.

Within this definitional framework of measurement and the resultant scale properties, the writings of prominent social psychologists are reviewed to provide insight into the nature, components, and properties of the concept of attitude. This review is followed by an evaluation of specific scaling methodologies developed to measure attitudes.

# THE CONCEPT OF ATTITUDE

After an extensive review of the history of the concept of attitude, Allport (1967:3) concluded that "the concept of attitude is probably the most distinctive and indispensable concept in contempory American social psychology." He then synthesized a multitude of definitions into a definition of attitude that was widely referenced:

An at itude is a mental and neural state of readiness, organized through experience, exerting a directive or dynamic influence upon the individual's response to all objects and situations with which it is related (Allport, 1967:8).

Allport's (1967) viewpoint that attitudes were bipolar in direction (positive or negative, favorable or unfavorable) was shared by Thurstone (1967) and Shaw and Wright

(1967) among others. This led to attitude being conceptualized as a unidimensional concept.

Doob (1967) challenged Allport's definition and argued that behavior and attitude were not necessarily related. Chein responded to Doob's argument with the proposal that attitude was actually composed of three elements:

... an affective or feeling aspect, a cognitive aspect representing an individual's evaluation of or beliefs about an attitude object, and a conative aspect representing an action tendency toward the attitude object (cited by Summey, 1974:24).

The multiple component definition of attitude, although often included in theoretical discussions, was rarely utilized in attitude measurement studies. Measurements of attitudes regularly reverted to the unidimensional approach that considered the evaluative component to be the essence of the attitude concept. Shaw and Wright observed:

In short, the typical attitude scale measures the acceptance of evaluative statements about the attitude object. The attitude toward the object is inferred from the statements endorsed by the subject, based upon the consentual evaluation of the nature of the characteristics attributed to the object by the acceptance of these statements (Shaw and Wright, 1967:14).

This viewpoint was expressed earlier in Thurstone's definition of attitude as:

8

50

... the intensity of positive or negative affect for or against a psychological object. A psychological object is any symbol, person, phrase, slogan, or idea toward which people can differ as regards positive or negative affect (Thurstone, 1931:250).

This definition was adopted by many researchers, including Osgood, Suci, and Tannenbaum (1957), Anderson and

Fishbein (1965), and Shaw and Wright (1967). The definition expressed two characteristics of attitude that had important implications for the measurement of attitude. These were direction and intensity of feeling. Thus, the concept of attitude was subsumed for measurement purposes as a set of evaluative feelings with both direction and intensity toward the characteristics of an attitude object (Oppenheim, 1966).

6

0

This concept paralleled the definition of user satisfaction and was mirrored in the measurement model proposed in Equation 2.2. It was concluded that the conceptual differences between attitude and user satisfaction were insignificant in terms of the measurement purpose. Smith, Kendall, and Hulin (1969:1) stated, "The problems associated with the measurement of satisfaction are but specific examples of those encountered in the measurement of any attitude." Therefore, the scaling methodologies that were traditionally used to measure attitudes were evaluated for potential application in measuring user satisfaction.

#### ATTITUDE SCALING METHODOLOGIES

The most frequently used methods of measuring attitudes were developed by Thurstone, Likert, and Guttman (Shaw and Wright, 1967; Nunnally, 1967). A popular supplement to these methods was the semantic differential technique developed in the 1950's by Osgood, Suci, and Tannenbaum (1957). Each of these methodologies was evaluated for

possible adaptation to the purpose of measuring user satisfaction. The methodology descriptions were condensed from writers that concentrated on attitude measurement (Torgerson, 1958; Shaw and Wright, 1967; Nunnally, 1967; Miller, 1970).

#### Thurstone Equal-Appearing Interval Scale

This method of scale construction requires a large number of statements (items) related to the attitude object. The items are considered nonmonotone. This implies that persons above or below (positive or negative direction, respectively) the attitude position reflected by an item may disagree with the item. The steps involved in constructing the scale are as follows (Shaw and Wright, 1967:21; Miller, 1970:91):

- 1. Several hundred statements related to the attitude object being investigated are formulated.
- 2. A large number of judges (50 300) independently classify the statements into eleven groups ranging from the most favorable to neutral to least favorable. These groups are numbered 1 to 11.
- 3. The scale value of an item is computed as the median position to which it is assigned by the group of judges.
- 4. Statements which have too broad a spread are discarded as ambiguous or irrelevant.

5. The scale is formed by selection of items which are evenly spread along the scale from one extreme to the other.

The resulting group of statements, each with an assigned scale value, can then be presented to a subject with instructions to check those statements with which the subject agrees. The subject's "scope" is the median value of all of the items that are checked. Theoretically, the subject will agree with only a few statements that are clustered near his "true" attitude position. An example of Thurstone type scale items is shown in Table 2.2.

Table 2.2\*

Example of Thurstone Type Scale Items

My job is like a hobby I am satisfied with my	to me. job for the time being.
I am often bored with r	my job.
Most of the time I have	e to force myself to go to work.

<sup>\*</sup> Adapted from Miller (1970:92)

This method of scale construction was extensively utilized to measure various attitudes toward referent objects or concepts, including job satisfaction, war, church, capital punishment, and others (Miller, 1970). The validity of the scales depended largely upon the skill of the investigator formulating the statements related to the attitude. Nunnally (1967) argued that it was extremely difficult to achieve items that have nonmonotone charac-

teristics. This led to many of the statement items, particularly those related to the middle of the scale values, to be populated with and's, but's, or's, and other "double-barrelled" indicators within statements (Nunnally, 1967:530).

The primary advantage of the Thurstone type scales was that attitudes could be interpreted directly from the individual scores without reverting to normalized scores which were required in most summation type scales. Nunnally (1967:530) criticized the scales, however, as being of limited use and precision when comparing differences in attitudes of individuals and groups of people.

There were disadvantages to using this methodology for measuring user satisfaction. There were multiple factors which were thought to affect user satisfaction. The multidimensional character of the user satisfaction construct indicated that richer information would be provided if each factor could be measured independently. A vast number of statements, however, would be required to adequately cover the continuum underlying each factor. Therefore, the Thurstone equal-appearing interval method was not considered to be an economical means to the measurement purposes.

## Likert-Type Scale

X

The Likert method of scale construction, like the Thurstone method, requires a large number of statements

about the attitude being investigated. The statements are monotone items with the characteristic that the intensity of the subject's agreement or disagreement with the item results in a higher or lower score for that item. The steps involved in constructing the scale are as follows (Shaw and Wright, 1967:24; Miller, 1970:92):

- 1. A large number of clearly favorable or clearly unfavorable statements about attitude are formulated.
- 2. These items are administered to a representative group of subjects. They are asked to respond to each statement by indicating their reaction as:
  - a. Stongly agree
  - b. Agree

0

- c. Undecided
- d. Disagree
- e. Strongly disagree
- 3. The responses are scored as 5, 4, 3, 2, 1, respectively. Negatively worded statements are scored in reverse order, so that a high score indicates the most favorable attitude.
- 4. Each individual subject's total score is computed by the addition of the item scores.
- 5. The responses are analyzed to determine which items differentiate most clearly between the highest and lowest quartiles of total scores.

6. The items which differentiate best are used to form a scale.

The Likert-type scale which results from the above procedures is generally considered an ordinal scale which orders individuals along the attitude continuum; therefore, interpretation of the scores has meaning only within the distribution of the scores within the sample. This implies that the scale scores should be standardized on a sample drawn from the subject population of interest. These standardized scores provide the "yardstick" for interpretation of future subject scores.

An example of the Likert type scale is presented in Table 2.3. The subject is required to indicate both the direction (agreement or disagreement) and intensity of his feeling about the statement.

Table 2.3\*
Example of Likert Type Scale Items

	Strongly Agree	Agree	Uncertain	Disagree	Strongly Disagree
(2)	Most people	can be	trusted.		
	Strongly Agree	Agree	Uncertain	Disagree	Strongly Disagree
(1)	The future	looks ve	ry black.		

<sup>\*</sup> Adapted from Miller (1970:93).

Development of a Likert-type scale was generally considered more economical than the development of a Thurstone equal-appearing interval scale, but the problem of the construct domain representation by the set of statements was common to both. Moreover, the ordinal property of the Likert scale was a severe disadvantage. The satisfaction model presented in Equation 2.2 was based on the formulation of anchor points for each factor. The Likert-type scales were not necessarily based upon anchor points which applied to a comprehensive user population; therefore, this scaling methodology was not considered further.

### Guttman Scalogram Analysis

\$

0

0

This method of scale construction is based on a set of monotone statements that vary in favorableness or unfavorableness about the attitude being investigated. It is predicated on the theory that a unidimensional attitude continuum results in a predicted pattern of responses. An individual responding positively to one statement is expected to respond positively to all other statements with a lower degree of favorableness. Thus, the intensity of the attitude is contained within the arrangement of the attitude statements rather than in the subject's response, as in the Likert-type scales.

The resulting pattern of responses is evaluated to determine if the statements are scalable (unidimensional) or

not. The pattern is determined by arranging the statements in order of lowest to highest favorableness and listing the responses of the individual subjects in decreasing order of the total number of positive responses. An example is illustrated in Table 2.4. A positive response is indicated by a "+". The statement items are ordered by the number of positive responses received from all of the subjects. The subject scores reflect the number of positive responses to the six items.

Table 2.4
Example of Guttman Scalogram

	Least Favorable		Statements		Most Favorable		
Subject	3	6	1,00	4	2	5	Score
5 3 1 2 4	+ + + + + + + + + + + + + + + + + + + +	+ + + - +	+ + + +	+ + + +	od <b>†</b> o1. o.,90	1 (1 <b>+</b> /	5 4 4 3 2

The reproducibility of the scale is determined by the deviations (errors) from the expected response patterns.

The errors in Table 2.4 are indicated by a "-". The coefficient of reproducibility is calculated by

If the coefficient of reproducibility is greater than .90, the statements are considered scalable. The steps in constructing the Guttman-type scale are as follows (Shaw and Wright, 1967:25: Miller, 1970:94):

1. Formulate statements that are applicable to the attitude being investigated.

3

- 2. Administer the statements to a sample population.
- 3. Discard statements with more than 80 percent agreement or disagreement.
- 4. Order respondents from most favorable responses to fewest favorable responses. Order from top to bottom.
- 5. Order statements from most favorable responses to fewest favorable responses. Order from left to right.
- 6. Discard statements that fail to discriminate between favorable respondents and unfavorable respondents.
- 7. Calculate the coefficient of reproducibility. If the coefficient is greater than or equal to .90, a unidimensional scale is said to exist.
- 8. Score each respondent by the number of favorable responses.

The resulting Guttman scales did not insure equal intervals (equality of units), but rather resulted in an ordinal ordering of the subjects along a unidimensional attitude continuum. The same disadvantages of domain determination and anchor point descriptions of the Thurstone and Likert methods also applied. The Guttman method was

ill-suited for multi-dimensional constructs. Essentially, a separate Guttman scale would be required for each factor.

#### Semantic Differential

The semantic differential technique was developed by Osgood and his associates to measure the "meaning" of concepts or objects (Osgood, Suci, and Tannenbaum, 1957). The technique was predicated on the role of adjectives in communicating information about the characteristics of objects or concepts. Since it was believed that adjectives conveyed understanding about the meaning of things, it was reasonable to assume that adjectives could be used in a rating process to measure the meaning associated with the objects or concepts of interest (Nunnally, 1967).

The measurement process involved rating the measurement object on a series of bipolar adjective scales separated by a fixed number of intervals (usually seven). The subject was asked to mark the position in the interval which indicated both the direction and the intensity of his feeling toward the measurement object as indicated by the polar adjective terms. An example of bipolar scales is shown in Table 2.5.

Table 2.5
Example of Semantic Differential Scales

		Sup	ervis	ors			
good :	:_	_:_	:_	_:_	_:_	:_	: bad
active:	:_	:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	: passive
strong:	:_	:_	:_	:_	:_	:_	: weak

Meaning was considered to exist as a semantic space that was Euclidian in nature. The originators of the semantic differential stated:

8

The essential operation of measurement is the successive allocation of a concept to a series of descriptive scales defined by polar adjectives, these scales selected so as to be representative of the major dimensions along which meaningful processes vary. In order to select a set of scales having these properties, it is necessary to determine what the major dimensions of the semantic space are (Osgood, Suci, and Tannenbaum, 1957:31).

An impressive variety of studies was reported by Osgood, Suci, and Tannenbaum (1957) which utilized factor analysis to explore the dimensions of the semantic space. The studies consistently identified three general dimensions which were labeled Evaluation, Potency, and Activity, often referred to as the EPA structure. Certan adjective pairs were identified with heavy loadings on these three general dimensions. Examples are shown in Table 2.6.

Table 2.6\*
Sample EPA Adjective Pairs

Dimensions	Adjective Pairs			
Evaluation	good - bad; fair - unfair; wise - foolish; positive - negative			
Potency	strong - weak; hard - soft; heavy - light; severe - lenient			
Activity	<pre>active - passive; quick - slow; busy - lazy; sharp - dull</pre>			

<sup>\*</sup> Adapted from Nunnally (1967:537)

Several writers equated the evaluative factor with the term "attitude" because nearly all of the adjective pairs imply negative and positive characteristics (Osgood, Suci, and Tannenbaum, 1957:189; Brinton, 1961:289; Shaw and Wright, 1967:30; Nunnally, 1967:537). Osgood and his associates reported the results of two studies designed to evaluate the use of the semantic differential as a measure of attitude. Both studies employed multiple measurements: the semantic differential, Thurstone scales, and a Guttman scale. Correlations with the Thurstone scales ranged from .74 to .84. The correlation of Guttman scale scores with a three item semantic differential scale score was .79. The conclusion was that whatever the Thurstone and Guttman scales were measuring, the evaluative factor of the semantic

differential was also measuring. The authors concluded that:

The findings of both of these studies support the notion that the evaluative factor of the semantic differential attitude. It is, moreover, a method of attitude assessment that is relatively easy to administer and easy to score (Osgood, Suci, and Tannenbaum, 1957:194).

The method of constructing a semantic differential for attitude measurement is as follows:

- Name the objects or concepts that are to be measured.
- 2. Assemble adjective pairs which are indicative of evaluative characteristics for each object or concept and form bipolar scales.
- 3. Assign numbers to the scale intervals to indicate direction and intensity. Scores for each object or concept are obtained by summing the associated scale scores.

The versatility of the semantic differential technique was documented by the extensive number of researchers who applied it to a wide range of research problems. A bibliography of the literature relevant to the semantic differential technique revealed that over one thousand books and articles were published (Bobren, Hill, Snider, and Osgood, 1968). Haried (1969) reported that over six hundred diverse studies were completed using the semantic differential technique.

The technique seemed ideally suited for multidimensional constructs because different factors could be
considered as concepts to provide independent factor scores.
Furthermore, the complexity of certain factors could be
accommodated through judicious selection of the adjective
pairs. The bipolarity of the technique matched the bipolar
nature of the user satisfaction construct. There were no
immediately obvious disadvantages to adapting the semantic
differential for measuring user satisfaction; however, a
more in-depth review was conducted prior to the methodology
selection.

8

\*

EVALUATION OF THE SEMANTIC DIFFERENTIAL TECHNIQUE

It was previously stated that the semantic differential was developed to measure the "meaning" of concepts. The technique was based on the role of adjectives in the communication process. In order to understand "what" the semantic differential measures, the different facets of "meaning" were distinguished. Oliver stated:

The most common communication, linguistic, has two aspects to its meaning - connotative and denotative. Denotative, or referential, word meaning identifies the sensorially relevant characteristics (such as dimension and weight) of that being identified. Since these characteristics are descriptive, they generally lack emotional overtones.

On the other hand, and behaviorally more important, words also possess connotative meaning. This is the affective aspect of linguistic communication. It is the aspect of a communication which produces emotional reactions (interpretations). An opinion, belief, or attitude is molded in terms of each individual's connotative meanings (Oliver, 1973:549).

Nunnally (1967) identified association as a third facet of meaning that overlaps with denotation and connotation.

"Associations" were those objects that were brought to mind when an individual saw or heard about a particular object.

Of these three aspects of meaning, only connotation was important for attitude measurement.

Osgood, Suci, and Tannenbaum (1957) were very explicit that the semantic differential was developed to measure connotative feelings about concepts. Crockett and Nidorf (1967:211) concluded that "the instrument [the semantic differential] is wedded to a detailed and persuasive theory of connotative meaning." Therefore, the semantic differential was intended to extract responses that conveyed information about an individual's feelings toward a measurement object on the basis of what that object meant connotatively to that individual. The concensus of most reviewers was summed up by Nunnally:

The semantic differential mainly measures connotative aspects of meaning, particularly the evaluative connotations of objects. For that purpose, it probably is the most valid measure of connotative meaning available. Because of the nature of the instrument, it cannot measure nonconnotative associations... The evaluative factor of the semantic differential is almost purely connotative in character rather than denotative or associative. This is why it was said that the evaluative factor should provide a good measure of attitudes (Nunnally, 1967:541).

It was concluded that the semantic differential did measure the appropriate aspect of meaning for the user satisfaction construct. Although the semantic space associated with the semantic differential was shown to be multi-dimensional, only the Evaluation dimension was used to measure attitudes (Osgood, 1962; Shaw and Wright, 1967; Heise, 1970).

### Metric Properties of the Semantic Differential

Traditional use of the semantic differential was based on two assumptions about the metric properties of the individual bipolar scales. These assumptions were that the intervals within the scale were equal and that the zero point occurred at the same place on each scale, namely the midpoint. Messick (1957) utilized the method of successive intervals to evaluate these assumptions.

The seven interval scale used by Osgood, Suci, and Tannenbaum (1957) was assigned the integers 3, 2, 1, 0, -1, -2, and -3 as successive category midpoints; therefore, the assumed boundary values for the response categories were 2.5, 1.5, .5, -.5, -1.5, -2.5. Since the method of successive intervals provided scale values for the boundaries of the response categories, Messick (1957) was able to compare the actual with the assumed boundary values for the nine most frequently used bipolar scales. The results indicated that, while the intervals did not appear to be strictly equal within scales, the intervals did have a consistent size between scales. Also, the zero point occurred at the same approximate position on each scale, a position slightly

on the negative side of the assumed zero point. Further analysis indicated that the interval variations were within the limits that could have occurred due to random error fluctuations.

Messick (1957) then examined the effect of assuming equality rather than using the boundary values established by the successive intervals procedures. The correlations between the two scales for the nine adjective pairs ranged from .984 to .998. The results led Messick to conclude:

... that little distortion would be introduced by using successive intervals as category mid-points for these nine scales. Considering this and other indications of the present study, i.e., an approximate equality of corresponding interval lengths from scale to scale and a similar placement of origins across scales, it seems reasonable to conclude that the scaling properties implied by the Semantic Differential procedures have some basis other than mere assumption (Messick, 1957:206).

Messick's conclusions were further supported by Cliff (1959). The seven response categories for each bipolar scale were labeled by the adverb qualifiers extremely, quite, slightly, neither or equally, slightly, quite, and extremely which combined multiplicatively with the polar terms of the scale. Cliff found that this particular set of adverb qualifiers combined with adjective sets to form combinations of nearly equal step functions of intensity of meaning. Thus, the response categories varied in intensity of feeling in near equal intervals.

0

McCroskey, Prichard, and Arnold (1967) examined the assumption of the origin placement at the scale midpoint. The findings refuted the assumption for individual bipolar scales, but supported it for summated scale scores. The writers stated:

It appears that although the midpoint of a single bipolar scale may not represent the neutral point in attitude intensity, the midpoint of the range of possible summated scores across six bipolar scales does represent the neutral point in attitude intensity (McCroskey, Prichard, and Arnold, 1967:644).

The question of whether the semantic space was bipolar and whether the scales of the semantic differential accurately reflected this polarity was the subject of a study by Green and Goldfried (1965). The results, based on unipolar scale ratings, revealed that the scale-concept interaction had a great effect not only on the bipolarity but also on the symmetry of the scales anchored by opposing adjectives. Bipolar factors were found for the Evaluation dimension of the semantic space but not for the dimensions of Potency and Activity.

These results were refuted in part by a similar study performed earlier by Taylor and Kumata (cited by Osgood, Suci, and Tannenbaum, 1957:153). Heise (1969) observed that the results obtained by Green and Goldfried would have indicated bipolarity if the unipolar rating had been averaged. Overall, it was felt that the assumption of bipolarity, particularly for the Evaluation dimension, was justified.

The studies that were reviewed supported the following assumptions about the metric properties of the semantic differential. When the individual dimensions of the semantric space were examined independently, the Evaluation dimension received the strongest evidence for these assumptions:

- 1. The scale intervals were equal.
- 2. The point of neutral attitude intensity was located at the midpoint of the range of the summated scale values for factor scores.
  - 3. The adjective pairs did anchor a bipolar continuum.

## Reliability of the Semantic Differential

Traditional discussions of reliability as a property of measurement instruments centered on the reproduction of scores (Cronbach, 1951). The methods for testing this property typically included test-retest procedures, split-half methods, and parallel forms of the same type of instrument (Summey, 1974). Each of these methods was predicated on the development of reliability coefficients from correlations of the results of at least two different test scores. More recently, these types of reliability coefficients considered as indicators of stability rather than reliability in the sense of the accuracy or precision of the instrument (Kerlinger, 1973).

The conception of reliability as the accuracy of the measurement instrument was a fundamental departure from the reproduction of scores viewpoint. This approach to the determination of reliability was based on a theory of measurement error (Thorndike, 1967; Nunnally, 1967; Kerlinger, 1973). Reliability was defined as the relative absence of errors of measurement in the measurement instrument.

Kerlinger (1973) presented the rationale for a definition of reliability in terms of errors of measurement. For any set of scores obtained by a measurement instrument, the total variance (V) was considered to be composed of the sum of the true variance ( $V_t$ ) and the error variance ( $V_e$ ), i.e.,  $V = V_t + V_e$ . Therefore, the reliability of a measurement instrument was indicated by the proportion of true variance to the total variance. The equation for this calculation was given by Kerlinger (1973:446) as

$$r_{tt} = 1 - \frac{V_e}{V} \tag{2.3}$$

where

 $r_{t+}$  = the reliability coefficient

V = total variance computed from the obtained set of scores

V<sub>e</sub> = error or residual variance

Kerlinger's equation was computationally equivalent to one proposed earlier by Hoyt (1941). Hoyt utilized an analysis of variance approach and defined reliability by the expression:

Reliability = 1 - Variance among individuals

Thorndike observed:

The analysis of variance approach appears useful for obtaining reliability estimates from items or trials which are scored with a range of scores, and not merely "passed" or "failed" (Thorndike, 1967:238).

The semantic differential was subjected to studies directed at both the stability and accuracy aspects of reliability. DiVesta and Dick (1966) studied the testretest ratings of semantic differential scales by grade school children. A four week time lapse was used between rating periods. The correlations between the two sets of scores were somewhat higher for the higher grades and also for the Evaluation dimension overall. The factor score correlations for the Evaluation dimension for grades two through seven were .39, .49, .75, .86, .79, and .78, respectively. DiVesta and Dick concluded:

The findings in the present study clearly suggest that over brief periods, the semantic differential is a reliable instrument when used with children. The coefficients of stability are comparable to those ordinarily obtained by other techniques requiring judgments by individuals (DiVesta and Dick, 1966:613).

Two other conclusions from the study merited attention:

The reliability of the data generated by the semantic differential is higher when ratings from two scales are combined to obtain factor scores than when only single scales are used... For usual research practice, where the concern is with only one to three dimensions, it seems likely that the investigator will choose to combine the scores from three to five scales in order to realize higher stability... Reliability for

concepts based on group means is higher than that for individuals even when groups are composed of only three to five subjects (DiVesta and Dick, 1966:613).

A test-retest study by Norman (1959) examined the shifts in ratings compared to expected shifts if the ratings were purely random. The results showed that 40 percent of the scale ratings did not shift, 35 percent of the ratings shifted by one scale unit, and 25 percent of the ratings shifted two or more scale units. Some concepts had more stable ratings than others. This difference was apparently related to the extremeness of the concept. Peabody (1962) also found that more neutral concepts were rated with less stability.

It was concluded that the semantic differential did achieve an acceptable degree of stability for both individual and group mean scores, although the group means were significantly more stable. The Evaluation dimension scales demonstrated more stability in test-retest correlations than the other dimensions. Notwithstanding these results, Osgood, Suci, and Tannenbaum argued against the use of correlation type measures as inappropriate for the semantic differential:

O

0

... the correlation coefficient does not take into account the absolute differences between the means of the two tests; perfect reliability, "r" of 1.00 can occur when an absolute difference of several units exists between test and retest measurements such that not a single score is reproduced (Osgood, Suci, and Tannenbaum, 1957:127).

Summey (1974) used the Kerlinger (1973) equation to evaluate the semantic differential reliability as a function of the errors of measurement in a study of business students' attitudes. The measurement instrument achieved an value of .814 which meant that 81.4 percent of the total variance of the measured variables was accounted for by the measurement technique (Summey, 1974:64). This level of reliability was comparable to reliability coefficients developed in similar research (Heise, 1969).

8

The use of the Kerlinger (1973) equation was considered to be highly dependent on the particular instrument being evaluated. While the results of the stability studies may be generalized because the research was directed at the semantic differential methodology itself, reliability coefficients based on a particular measurement instrument were not generalizable. Therefore, coefficients to estimate the accuracy aspect of the reliability property must be calculated for any measurement instrument being considered. The stability aspect of the semantic differential, however, was supported by numerous studies. Stability increased when multiple scales were used for factor scores, and group means were more stable than individual ratings. The Evaluation dimension was repeatedly more stable across both concepts and individuals than the other semantic space dimensions.

## Validity of the Semantic Differential Technique

0

0

50

A measurement instrument is said to be valid when it measures what it is supposed to measure (Osgood, Suci, and Tannenbaum, 1957:140). Validity has traditionally been a difficult property to document for measurement instruments developed for pyschometric purposes. Nunnally (1967:75) acknowledged that "validity is a matter of degree rather than an all-or-none property, and validation is an unending process."

Three categories of measurement validity have evolved, and these are labeled (1) predictive validity, (2) content validity, and (3) construct validity (Ghiselli, 1964; Nunnally, 1967). Predictive validity is signified by the correlation between the measurement scores and some independent criterion that is assumed to represent the "true" state of the attribute being measured. The absence of an independent criterion has frequently limited the use of predictive validity measures for psychometric measurement instruments designed to evaluate "how much" of an attribute is present in a subject (Nunnally, 1967).

Content validity is determined from the content and operations of a measurement instrument (Ghiselli, 1964). Validity in this sense implies that the content of the construct has been adequately sampled from the construct domain and that the operations to measure this content are

"reasonable". Determination of how well these two requirements are satisfied is often based on logical and subjective evidence.

8

0

One approach to minimize the effects of subjective judgments has been the utilization of the homogeneity of the items of the instrument as an indication of validity (Robinson, Rush, and Head, 1974). Homogeneity, also referred to as internal consistency, is based on the argument that component parts of an instrument that purport to measure the same thing should be positively correlated. Therefore, high intercorrelations are indicative of content validity.

Construct validity is based on the explanation of measurement scores within some network of theoretical variables. This type of validity is involved primarily when the scores are to be interpreted in terms of an attribute that has not been operationally defined (Cronbach and Meehl, 1955). Construct validity is determined by the behavior of scores in relationship to other variables theoretically contained within the construct network. Validity is a function of the relationships following a postulated pattern.

Although three types of validity are distinguished, in practice the definitions overlap and different measurement problems pose unique characteristics in terms of validity documentation. As with reliability, validity is viewed as a

property determined by logical as well as statistical arguments. Measurement instruments based on the semantic differential technique have been validated in a number of ways.

Smith (1963) used a criterion-oriented method to validate a semantic differential instrument for rating public speaker effectiveness. A "known group" approach utilized instructor ratings of students enrolled in speech courses to differentiate the students in terms of public speaking ability. These students were then rated using a semantic differential instrument. The high correlations between the two ratings were considered as evidence for validity.

03

0

0

Grigg (1959) utilized a construct validity approach to validate the semantic differential technique. The study involved the expected distances between subjects' concepts of "self", "ideal self", and "neurotic" both before and after experimental manipulation. The expected relationships did occur (the construct network behavior), and Grigg concluded that the evidence supported the validity claim of the semantic differential.

Summey (1974) employed a content validity technique to evaluate a semantic differential for attitude measurement of business students. The validity claim was based on careful articulation of the content development and actual construction of the instrument. Factor analysis was then used to

substantiate the selection of scales to measure the hypothesized factors.

These three examples demonstrated the use of different approaches to validate semantic differential instruments.

They were representative of a number of studies claiming the validity of the semantic differential technique. Those specifically concerned with attitude measurement included:

- 1. Attitude formation (Barclay and Thumin, 1963).
- 2. Attitudes toward organizations (Rodefeld, 1967).
- Attitudes toward jobs and occupations (Triandis,
   1959; Gusfield and Swartz, 1963).

Q

0

1

Attitudes toward minorities (Prothro and Keehn,
 1957; Williams, 1966).

The evidence was compelling that validity could be achieved in attitude measurement instruments based on the semantic differential technique. This potential, however, was not automatically achieved. Block (1958) reported results unfavorable to the use of the semantic differential in measuring one's "ideal self". Nichols and Shaw (1964) found that validity, as determined by correlations with Thurstone scales, was reduced as the saliency of the concepts being measured was increased. The contradictory evidence confirmed the requirement that each measurement instrument be evaluated for validity in accordance with the measurement purpose.

### Sources of Errors in Semantic Differential Ratings

In addition to the errors of measurement reflected in the reliability of an instrument, other factors were identified as potential sources of error in the semantic differential ratings. These were:

1. Response bias

40

- 2. Anchoring effects
- 3. Scale-concept interaction

Response bias was the alteration of a response to a measurement item in such a way that it indicates something other than what the item was intended to measure (Guilford, 1967). The biases of interest were those determined by mental sets, termed response sets, which existed in the subjects completing the measurement instrument. Heise (1969) categorized the response sets most affecting semantic differential ratings as (1) social desirability and (2) scale-checking style.

Nichols and Shaw (1964) found that the saliency of concepts being measured was inversely related to the reliability of the semantic differential scores. This result was attributed to subjects' sensitivity to social repercussions of their ratings and to the fact that the semantic differential was an "obvious" measure of attitude, i.e., not disguised. This result was supported by the findings of a study by Ford and Meisels (1965) who found high correlations between independent measures of the social

desirability of semantic differential scales and the factor analysis loadings of the scales on the Evaluation dimension.

The conclusion suggested by Heise (1969) was that the semantic differential may not be especially well suited for the measurement of socially sensitive topics. It was not felt that the user satisfaction construct was one of such "social sensitivity" that this type of response set would greatly affect the scores obtained from semantic differential ratings.

The response set identified as scale-checking style was found by Peabody (1962) to be important for semantic differential usage. Specifically, he found that some subjects appeared to use the end positions of the scale responses more often and to avoid the use of the intermediate positions. After a comparison of abnormal and normal subject group semantic differential ratings, Arthur (1966) confirmed that subjects in the abnormal groups had a significantly higher proportion of extreme responses than normal subjects. Heise reviewed 14 studies which examined the scale-checking style of subject groups differentiated by age, IQ, F scores (a measure of authoritarianism), sex, neurosis, and psychosis, and he concluded:

The available research documents the existence of basic differences between people in the extent to which extremes are checked. Therefore, exaggeration bias should be a considered variable in experiments, controlled either by random assignment of subjects into experimental and control groups or by attempting to

measure the effect in order to control for it statistically (Heise, 1969:409).

13

0

This type of response set could distort the interpretation of semantic differential scores; however, it was an unresolved issue whether the bias actually represented a variation from the "true" score or was a measure of a subject's propensity to exaggerate which perhaps should be considered as a confounded part of a subject's attitude (Nunnally, 1967). The nature of this type of response set precluded any attempt to "extract" this bias from a semantic differential. It was decided to follow the advice of Guilford (1967) and attempt to control the effects of response sets through the use of good measurement instrument formats and clear, appropriate instructions suitable for the subject population.

Another potential source of error was the effect of anchoring, sometimes referred to as context, on the semantic differential ratings (Torgerson, 1958). Anchoring was the tendency of a subject, while rating a list of stimuli, to assimilate carry-over effects from one or more stimuli to the next. In other words, the order of the stimuli could affect the ratings assigned to an individual stimulus within the set.

Somer (1965) examined this effect on semantic differential ratings by preceding test items with positive and negative contexts. One example was the test item, winter,

which was preceded by either hate, steal, and devil (negative context) or by faith, peace, and sunlight (positive context). The test results indicated that the semantic differential ratings were very resistant to anchoring effects. These findings agreed with an earlier study conducted by Aiken (cited by Osgood, Suci, and Tannenbaum, 1957).

There was one other potential source of error. After ten years of concentrated research devoted to the methodology, application, and theory of the semantic differential, Osgood (1962:24) stated that "the preceding evidence as a whole forces us to the conclusion that there is significant interaction between concepts and scales in the process of semantic judgement."

It was felt that the scale-concept interaction phenomenon was the most important potential source of error in a semantic differential designed to measure user satisfaction. As Nunnally (1967:539) pointed out, "whereas 'rugged' is positively evaluative when applied to men, it is not positively evaluative when applied to women." Brown's (1958) classic question, "Is a boulder sweet or sour?", was a succinct expression of the crux of the scale-concept interaction problem.

(8)

The selection of scales (bipolar adjective pairs) for measuring a concept should satisfy three criteria: (1) factorial composition, (2) relevance, and (3) semantic

stability (Osgood, Suci, and Tannenbaum, 1957; Summey, 1974). The factorial composition criterion requires that the scales be highly loaded on a particular factor (semantic space dimension) being measured and minimally loaded on all other factors which may be elements of the concept. These loadings may be determined by factor analysis. The relevance criterion requires that the adjective pairs be appropriate descriptors for the concept being measured. The criterion of semantic stability is indicated by the lack of confusion about how a scale applies to a particular concept. Careful adherence to these three criteria during the scale selection process should minimize any errors caused by scale-concept interactions. As stated by Heise:

The existence or possible existence of concept-scale interaction, whether it is a function of relevance or stimulus environment, means that a semantic differential ideally should be validated and adjusted for every new stimulus class with which it is used... More precise measurements will be attained only by tailoring instruments to each content domain so as to control for true concept-scale interactions (Heise, 1969:418).

# Advantages of the Semantic Differential

In addition to the evidence for the semantic differential methodology as reliable, valid, and robust against rating errors, other advantages for the use of the semantic differential to measure user satisfaction were noted. These advantages were:

- 1. No required subject verbalization
- 2. Natural anchor points

2

- 3. Direct interpretation of scores
- 4. Economical instrument construction and modification
- 5. Economical subject test time
- 6. Adaptability for weighting functions
- 7. Objectivity

Kaufman stated, "Major assets of the semantic differential include the fact that it requires no verbalization on the part of the respondents and that it measures emotional reactions rather than rational or well-reasoned ones" (cited by Klapper, 1959:437). The lack of required subject verbalization was perceived as very important in view of the findings of Fingeld (1966) which revealed that the ability of persons to select words to convey intended meanings showed wide variance. Moreover, no significant relationship was found between the ability to select words and a subject's general intelligence, verbal-reasoning ability, vocabulary, sex, or advanced training in speech. The semantic differential format which precluded subject articulation of meaning, therefore, required careful selection of scales for each concept being measured.

The measurement model specified in Equation 2.2 was

$$S_i = \sum_{j=1}^n W_{ij} R_{ij}$$

This model was predicated upon the establishment of attitude continuums for each facet of the satisfaction construct. A

meaningful continuum had to be defined with anchor points that were acceptable to a wide variety of users which comprised the population of interest. The semantic differential established natural anchor points which, when combined with the adverb "extremely", were acceptable to a wide variety of potential subjects (Cliff, 1959).

The semantic differential scores were subject to direct interpretation. The assignment of integer values to the response categories established maximum and minimum values for the continuum. Utilization of average scores for each facet of the construct, scale sums divided by the number of scales, permitted direct interpretation of a subject's relative position on a particular continuum. In contrast, Likert-type scale scores required normalization within a particular subject group for meaningful interpretation.

The construction of a semantic differential was considered more economical than either Thurstone, Likert, or Guttman scale instruments. This advantage primarily stemmed from not requiring a large number of judges to sort and assign values to many statements reflecting the content domain. The semantic differential format also allowed rapid modification, either reduction or enhancement, to reflect unique characteristics of the subject group or measurement puupose. Although any such rapid modifications may lack sophisticated confirmation of validity and reliability properties, adherence to the scale selection criteria could

allow measurement studies to be undertaken with a reasonable degree of confidence.

8

Kiesler, Collins, and Miller (1969) pointed out that fatigue factors caused by excessive instrument length, particularly in uncompensated subjects, could greatly increase measurement errors. The semantic differential allowed data to be collected rapidly. Osgood, Suci, and Tannenbaum (1957) reported that subjects could easily complete 400 judgments per hour. Heise (1970) challenged this rate as very generous and suggested that even the slowest of subjects could make judgments at a more rapid rate. This allowed a very large amount of information to be collected per unit time from individual subjects.

The semantic differential format was also amenable to individual factor weighting. The addition of a single scale for importance allowed the subject to indicate the saliency of each particular concept (Mobley and Locke, 1970). Weighting functions could then be established by assignment of weights to each response category for the importance scale.

The semantic differential required no subjective judgment on the part of the investigator administering the instrument. The subject responses were directly quantifiable. Thus, the objectivity of the semantic differential yielded verifiable, reproducible data from all subjects completing the ratings. This advantage allowed cross-study

comparisons which facilitated the research process.

#### SUMMARY

The user satisfaction construct was established as a multi-dimensional attitude. A measurement model that reflected the multiple facets of the construct was proposed. The model

$$S_{i} = \sum_{j=1}^{n} W_{ij} R_{ij}$$

was additive with each factor score representing a subject's position on an underlying continuum. Each factor was to be weighted to express the saliency of a particular factor to an individual subject.

A review of traditional measurement scales revealed the advantages of achieving at least an interval scale with the measurement process. The scaling methodologies most often utilized in the measurement of attitudes were examined, and the semantic differential technique was selected as the most appropriate for measuring user satisfaction.

This selection was based on the pervasive theoretical and empirical evidence that the semantic differential, properly constructed for the content domain, resulted in a reliable, valid, and robust instrument for the measurement of attitudes. The metric properties of the semantic differential scales were demonstrated as:

- 1. The scale was an interval scale.
- 2. The zero point of attitude intensity was located at the midpoint of the range of summated scales.
  - 3. The scale was a bipolar continuum.

Other advantages were identified that also contributed to the selection. Although the semantic differential methodology was considered relatively straightforward, the importance of scale selection of bipolar adjective pairs was noted. Adjective pairs utilized in a semantic differential should satisfy the criteria of:

- 1. Factorial composition
- 2. Relevance
- 3. Semantic stability

The analysis of the underlying assumptions established the foundations for the conduct of this research study. The results of this chapter gave insight into the measurement problem and described the measurement model. The results also provided the fundamental basis to answer the question of "how" to measure the user satisfaction construct. The next chapter defines the content domain by distinguishing the different factors which comprise the user satisfaction construct.

## Chapter 3

## DOMAIN OF THE USER SATISFACTION CONSTRUCT

This definition of the user satisfaction construct is based on the existence of distinguishable factors which influence the construct. A fundamental prerequisite to the measurement of user satisfaction is the careful identification of the factors which form the construct domain. These factors, when combined with the semantic differential methodology, determine "what" is to be measured by the concrete measurement actions.

This chapter describes the methodology for identifying the distinguishable factors which form the domain of the user satisfaction construct. A literature review is presented which examines previous attempts to measure user satisfaction. The literature review also provides the basis for establishing the initial list of factors. Operational definitions and a short discussion of each factor to be included in the domain are given.

These factors were examined by an independent group of expert judges as a first step to determine the completeness of the specified factor list. The results of this examination and the expanded list of factors that evolved is reported. The expanded list of factors was then subjected to an empirical test to determine the completeness of the list. Data collection for the test required an extensive

interviewing and data extraction methodology which is described. Finally, the empirical test results are presented to firmly establish the factors which comprise the domain of the user satisfaction construct.

8

### LITERATURE REVIEW

Many writers have considered user satisfaction important; yet, few have attempted to measure it. The principal literature that was reviewed for this phase of the research was primarily concerned with the effectiveness of the EDP function within organizational settings as an influence on an individual user's satisfaction. The review focused on identifying studies, surveys, reports, or interviews that not only dealt with a specified user population, but also indicated the underlying factors in the user-computer relationship that were considered important. There was, unfortunately, a paucity of literature that directly addressed user satisfaction. The vast majority of the literature that was examined was oriented toward some purpose other than user satisfaction. Studies were identified, however, which contributed piecemeal information about the factors which affect a user's satisfaction.

These studies were located primarily through the use of bibliographical sources and personal examination of the prominent publications concentrating on EDP subjects. Computers in the Organization was published by the Defense Logistics

Studies Information Exchange (1974) and contained 117 entries. The second annotated bibliographical source, the Quarterly Bibliography of Computers and Data Processing (1974, 1975, 1976), provided periodic abstracting coverage of 100 journals relevant to the EDP field. Pertinent books and reports were also included. The final bibliographical source by McLean, Mason, and Foote (1975) listed 526 entries on the behavioral and organizational aspects of computers and allied technology.

The purpose of the literature review was two-fold:

- To identify any previous attempts to measure user satisfaction.
- 2. To identify factors which influence a user's satisfaction with the computer-based information products and services that are provided within the organization.

Three studies did address the measurement of user satisfaction. In each study, this effort was a peripheral task rather than the main objective of the research. The first of these studies was initiated by Powers and Dickson (1973). The research objective was to identify factors which were correlated with successful management information systems (MIS). Thirty-four factors were hypothesized which could possibly affect the success or failure of MIS projects. These factors were then ranked by a group of expert MIS professionals, and 11 of the 34 factors were selected for a field study. Four success criteria were selected to

test the investigators' hypotheses. The criteria of success were (Powers and Dickson, 1973:150):

 Time - actual time to complete the project/time estimated for the project.

如

- Cost actual cost to develop the project/budgetedcost.
- 3. User satisfaction attitudes of managers receiving project products relative to how well their information needs were being satisfied.
- 4. Computer operations the impact of the project on the computer operations function.

Data was collected via an interview process in ten different companies. After comparing the relationship of the eleven factors to the four success criteria, the authors stated, "With respect to MIS projects, it is our opinion that the user satisfaction criterion is the most critical one of the four posited for this study" (Powers and Dickson, 1973:153). A major deficiency of the study was the lack of a methodology to quantify the extent of user satisfaction.

Lucas (1973a) employed a questionnaire in his study of the relationship between users and the information services department of seven companies. He found a strong relationship between certain management and system design practices of the information services department and the attitudes and perceptions of the users. Lucas used the terms "attitudes and perceptions" in a fashion that corresponded to the definition of "user satisfaction".

The questionnaire utilized by Lucas to quantify the level of user attitudes and perceptions consisted of a series of scales related to the following factors:

- 1. Attitudes toward the EDP staff
- 2. Ratings of computer potential
- 3. Perceived quality of input
- 4. Perceived quality of output
- 5. Training received
- 6. Involvement reported
- 7. Perceived management support

The questionnaire items were formulated as statement completion responses. Responses could be varied along a seven interval continuum between a positive and negative statement. Each factor score was determined by the mean response to all scales related to a particular factor.

The primary shortcomings of the questionnaire used by Lucas stemmed from the lack of completeness and validation of the instrument itself. The actual source of the items selected for each scale was not stated. If any validation of the questionnaire was performed, the methodology and results were not reported. There were several factors which were not included in the questionnaire that other studies considered to be important (Colton, 1973; Firnberg, 1973). These criticisms of Lucas' questionnaire were tempered by

the realization that his research objective was the relationship between other factors and the measurement values of the user's attitudes and perceptions, not the measurement process itself.

A more recent attempt to measure user satisfaction was conducted by Swanson (1974) in his study of the relationship between a user's involvement with and appreciation for management information systems (MIS). The term "appreciation" was described in the following statement:

The MIS appreciation of a manager consists of his manifold of beliefs about the relative value of the MIS as a means of inquiry. A manager's appreciation of the MIS is to be described in terms of his assessment of the system as a means to his own ends. Thus, if a manager believes his MIS reports to be "timely", "informative", "easy to understand", and so forth, we might say that he appreciated the system's reports (Swanson, 1974:179).

It was clear from the above statement that Swanson's use of the term "appreciation" was similar to the term defined by "user satisfaction". Swanson, like Lucas (1973a), utilized a questionnaire to indicate MIS appreciation. The questionnaire consisted of 16 items which required statement completion responses. The responses could be varied along a five interval continuum between a very positive and a very negative statement. Each interval was assigned a value ranging from .1 to .9. The index of appreciation was defined as the simple average of the 16 individual items. Swanson made two assumptions in constructing the index:

First, it is assumed that the items chosen are an adequate sample from the universe of items which would indicate the relative presence or absence of MIS appreciation. Secondly, it is assumed that the items are equivalent indicators and that they should be weighted equally in the scoring (Swanson, 1974:183).

The first assumption may or may not be valid. Although the results of Swanson's study were based upon the indexes constructed from the questionnaire, no evidence to substantiate this assumption was reported. The second assumption of equal weighting was equally unsubstantiated. Results reported in this document show that users do not consider different factors equally important; therefore, the equal weighting of factor scores could distort the resulting index measurement.

Powers and Dickson (1973), Lucas (1973a), and Swanson (1974) utilized three different means to measure variables very similar to the variable of user satisfaction. Although deficiences preclude their universal adoption, they did offer clues to what factors do influence user satisfaction. Additional literature was reviewed to formulate a comprehensive list of factors that other researchers considered important to user satisfaction. The criterion for the studies to be considered was that the study or article be based upon results of interaction with users or user groups. Nineteen additional studies identified factors to be included on the list. The studies are summarized in Table 3.1 by year, authors, subjects, methodology, and research

purpose. The number of observations or subjects in each study is denoted by "n".

Each of the studies summarized in Table 3.1 was reviewed to extract those factors, either explicitly considered in the research or revealed by user comments, that influenced the satisfaction of users or user groups with computer-based information products and services. For convenience, the factors were grouped into five categories expressed by the components of the model illustrated in Figure 3.1.

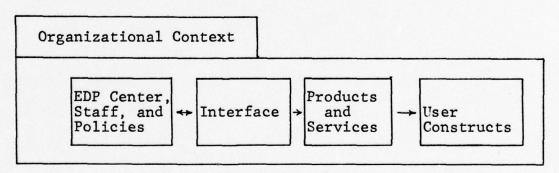


Figure 3.1
Model of Factor Categories

This model denotes a symbolic representation of the relationship of the user and the information products and services that are provided. This relationship exists within an organizational context. The source of the product or service, is expressed in the model as the EDP center, staff, and policies. The interface between the user and the

Table 3.1 Studies Reviewed for Factor Identification

\*

100

Year	Authors	Subjects	Methodology	Purpose
1969	Churchill, Kempster, and Uretsky	Personnel in 12 companies	Interviews	Utilization of the computer within the companies studied
1969	Diebold	Executives in 140 companies (n=2,500)	Survey	Criteria for judging cost-effectiveness
1969	McKinsey and Company, Inc.	Computer systems management in 36 companies	Interviews	Study of computer systems management
1970	Hofer	Managers in 2 companies (n=80)	Interviews	Organizational structures and processes impacted by computers
1971	Fitts	Case study	Interviews	The effect of EDP on management theory
1971	Teichroew	Committee (11 members)	Discussion	Education related to the use of computers

Table 3.1 (continued)

18.84	Authors	Subjects	Methodology	Purpose
1972	Stone and Tarnowieski	Information system and general manage- ment (users) (n=357 and 220, respectively)	Question- naires	Differences in attitudes and viewpoints between information system executives and general management
1973	Powers and Dickson	Personnel in 10 companies	Interviews	Correlates of MIS project success
1974	Gupta	150 of the 500 largest U.S. ccmpanies	Survey	Effectiveness of manage- ment information systems
1974	Holland	MIS users in 3 companies (n=33)	Interviews	Socio-technical factors involved in MIS design and implementation
1974	Lucas	Users of 20 information systems in 7 companies	Interviews and company records	Effects of computer-based information systems on decision-making

Table 3.1 (continued)

(A)

Year	Authors	Subjects	Methodology	Purpose
1974	Schussel	Management seminar Participants (n=200+)	Question- naires	Evaluating EDP performance
1974	Swanson	Engineering personnel in a manufacturing company (n=37)	Question- naires and company records	Relationship between user involvement and user appreciation of information systems
1973	Adams and Schroeder	Middle manage- ment in 10 companies (n=39)	Interviews	User attitudes about information systems
1973	Colton	Police depart- ment personnel (n=143 inter- views, 376 questionnaires)	Interviews question- naires	Patterns of success and failure in police use of computers
1973	Constant	Case study	Interviews and company records	Reasons for MIS rejection

Table 3.1 (continued)

Q

	Authors Dearden and Nolan	Subjects	Methodology	Purpose
	den and n			
		Case study	Interviews	Effects of charge-back on computer resource control
	berg	Case Study	Interviews	Effects of on-line systems
1973a Lucas	Ø	Users of information services (n=616)	Question- naires	Correlates of management practices, system design, and user attitudes and perspectives
1973b Lucas	S	Users in 15 companies (n=2,000+)	Survey	Computer users' attitudes and perspectives
1974 Tomeski	ski	Personnel in 100 companies	Unreported	Human problems related to computers
1975 Adams	Ø	Management users in 10 companies (n=75)	Interviews	Attitudes of managers toward information systems

source, and the product or service itself are also components. Finally, the user has internal constructs which influence his state of satisfaction. These constructs are categorical feelings which are germane to each individual user. The feelings exist on the basis of internal standards which form the user's frame of reference in the evaluation process.

8

念

The 36 factors which were identified from the literature cited in Table 3.1 are listed in Table 3.2. Operational definitions and a short discussion of each factor are presented in the next section. A matrix of the factors and the different studies which identified them is illustrated in Appendix 3.1. The most striking characteristic of this matrix was the relatively small number of factors mentioned in any one study. The factor mentions ranged from 1 to 16 with an average of 7.5. This was only partially explained by the different research objectives that are represented. The more obvious explanation was the heretofore unarticulated research specifically directed at identifying the set of factors that influence user satisfaction.

# Operational Definitions of the Factors

An operational definition was formulated for each factor that was identified in the literature review. Some of the factors were relatively simple and straightforward,

Table 3.2
Factors Identified from Studies

Factor	Category
Top management involvement Organizational competition with EDP unit Priorities determination Charge-back method of payment for services	Organizational Context
Relationship with the EDP staff Communication with the EDP staff Technical competence of the EDP staff Attitude of the EDP staff Schedule of products and services Time required for new development Processing of change requests Vendor support	EDP Center, Staff, and Policies
Response/turnaround time Mode of interface Convenience of access	Interface
Accuracy Timeliness Precision Reliability Currency Completeness Format of output Language Volume of output Relevancy Error recovery Security of data Documentation	Quality of Systems
Expectations Understanding of systems Perceived utility Confidence in systems Feeling of participation Feeling of control Degree of training Job effects	User Constructs

while others reflected the aggregation of several complex facets of a particular aspect of the computer-based support. The level of aggregation attempted to subsume these different facets without a severe loss of information. The different perspectives of a complex factor, such as the Relationship with the EDP staff, were influenced by an extensive literature review that encompassed many sources beyond those cited in Table 3.1.

The definitions were formulated to avoid the definitional problems described by Jones in his research on organizational factors:

The entities of the organization would, no matter how coercively real they might appear, tend to escape a tight exact definition... Attempts at definition often have diffused frustratingly the image of a concept which had appeared previously as vivid and precise (Jones, 1964:10).

Consequently, the definitions are intended to apply to a broad spectrum of users rather than to conform to overly rigid specificity. A brief discussion is also provided for each factor where appropriate. The operational definitions and discussions are shown below.

Top management involvement: The positive or negative degree of interest, enthusiasm, support, or participation of any management level above the user's own level toward computer-based information systems or services or toward the computer staff which supports them.

The literature consistently extolled the virtue of positively involved top management as a stepping stone to "success" in the implementation and utilization of computer

based information systems (McKinsey and Company, 1969; Hofer, 1970; Fitts, 1971; Colton, 1973). Involvement is an attribute reflecting the degree and direction of the management's support and enthusiasm for or against computer-based information systems. The attribute may be manifested in numerous ways, such as the relegation of total responsibility to a high or low organizational hierarchical level, public remarks denegrating or praising the use of computers, personal involvement or non-involvement with planning and/or major operational decisions, and others.

The users themselves reflect the attitudes of top management according to Constant (1973). He observed in one organization that during two periods of radically different top management attitudes and involvement, the prevailing attitudes at the top levels spread throughout the organization.

Holmes emphatically stated:

It is absolutely certain that any softening in interest, involvement or support demonstrated by top management will flow freely down through all segments of the organization and present a major handicap to the success of any information system (Holmes, 1970:27).

Organizational competition with the EDP unit: The contention between the respondent's organizational unit and the EDP unit when vying for organizational resources or for responsiblity for success or failure of computer-based information systems or services of interest to both parties.

In an extensive survey involving 577 respondents, Stone and Tarnowieski reported:

There is some evidence in our study that both system users and systems builders retain a goodly number of belligerent thoughts. In some instances they may do so because they regard each other primarily as competitors and secondarily as collaborators-and then only because of circumstance (Stone and Tarnowieski, 1972:8).

The feelings of competition between the user's organizational unit and the EDP unit can spring from several sources. One source may be the straightforward competition for the organizational resources of capital and manpower. It is not untypical for the budget and manpower allocations for EDP to be expanding at the same time that cutbacks are being forced on other organizational units (Miller, 1971).

Both organizational units may claim credit for functional improvements when computer systems are involved.

Like-wise, the blame for the failure of new information systems to achieve expectations may also be vigorously contested. Competition fostered under these conditions can lead to conflict which greatly affects the user's satisfaction.

Priorities determination: Policies and procedures which establish precedence for the allocation of EDP resources and services between different organizational units and their requests.

The policies establishing precedence for service when demand outstrips capacity, the schedules for new application development, and other actions affect the user's perception of the priorities associated with the allocation of the EDP resources. The determination of these priorities can have a significant effect on the user's access and utilization of

computer-based information services.

This factor appears to have a more pronounced effect when the organizational differentiation is marked by clearly competitive units (Constant, 1973). An example of such an organization would be a university where the administrative functions compete with the academic functions for a limited EDP resource. The competition between the R&D functions requiring rapid turnaround of unique applications and the regularly scheduled production type functions in an organization is another example.

These examples illustrate situations whereby the user's perception of the priorities associated with his demands on the EDP resource could affect his satisfaction. The factor may be interpreted as one measure of the user's functional competitive position within the organization.

Charge-back method of payment for services: The schedule of charges and the procedures for assessing users on a pro rata basis for the EDP resources and services that they utilize.

The arguments for and against methods of charging users for the EDP resources on a pro rata basis have been explored by several investigators (Dearden and Nolan, 1973; Lucas, 1973b). Notwithstanding the merits or demerits of these arguments, Lucas (1973a) did find a relationship between the user attitudes and the existence or absence of a charge-back method of payment in operation.

Thus, the charge-back method can affect the user's satisfaction with his support. The user may perceive the method itself to be unfair. The user may also feel constrained to operate under the charge-back system without having the option of seeking more economical service elsewhere. A method biased in favor of a particular user may have an opposite effect. This factor appears to affect user satisfaction only when the charge-back method is being used. The absence of such a method does not seem to have an effect (Lucas, 1973a).

Relationship with the EDP staff: The manner and methods of interaction, conduct, and association between the user and the EDP staff.

The user's concept of his relationship with the EDP staff is a complex factor. The relationship is influenced by a multitude of other factors. Fitts suggested some of the influences:

Poor relations between computer personnel and functional departments may be caused by (1) failure to "sell" the computer role in the organization, (2) computer operation oriented on computer efficiency rather than customer satisfaction, (3) failure of computer personnel to understand organization goals and priorities, and (4) poor overall computer operaton (Fitts, 1971:48).

The list of influences cited by Fitts (1971) was not complete. Constant (1973) noted that the computer personnel in one company were regarded with great hostility because of their apparent loyalty to the computer profession above the needs and requirements of the organization. The relationship was also affected by the attitudes and habits of the

computer personnel who had direct contact with the users.

The relationship between the user and the EDP staff is characterized by the dependencies which are created by the nature of the relationship. Lucas (1973b:29) observed that "the relationship between users and the information services unit is asymmetric because the information services staff often feels it must understand users' jobs whereas the reverse is not true."

In their model of interdepartmental conflict, Walton and Dutton (1969) argued that such an asymmetric dependency leads to conflict. Conflict, which may vary in intensity, could influence the user-EDP staff relationship and, subsequently, the user's satisfaction.

Communication with the EDP staff: The manner and methods of information exchange between the user and the EDP staff.

Communication between the user and the EDP staff is beset with many obstacles. One of the primary obstacles is the lack of a common language or jargon (Teichroew, 1971). The EDP environment abounds with terms which have meaning only within that narrow milieu. Many user groups likewise have a jargon designed to fit their job environment. Rarely, do the two share much common ground. After an intensive study, Teichroew flatly states:

0

0

There is a lack of communication between the managers and staff personnel, between those who are the users of administrative information systems and those with the technical knowledge to conceive and implement such systems (Teichroew, 1971:579).

Communication is also hindered by the lack of a conceptual framework which can be understood by both groups. Therefore, users find it difficult to express their needs explicitly. This frustrates the system developers who strive to "lock-in" a system design before they begin actual development. In a study of the factors correlating to MIS success, Powers and Dickson (1973) found evidence that an evolutionary type of system development which utilized the user's learning process in his own information decision situation significantly increased the user's satisfaction. Thus, the degree of success that is achieved in communication between the user and the EDP staff can have a material effect on the user's satisfaction.

Technical competence of the EDP staff: The computer technology skills and expertise exhibited by the EDP staff.

Colton (1973:94) found that the competence of the EDP staff had a material effect on the success, and subsequent user satisfaction, of computer-based information systems in police departments. This effect was refected in the user's confidence in the systems produced and in the user's propensity for risk-taking in the developmental process. The lack of competence can lead to increased user frustration when problems cannot be resolved rapidly with a minimum of downtime.

Attitude of the EDP staff: The willingness and commitment of the EDP staff to subjugate external, professional goals in favor of organizationally directed goals and tasks.

The perceived attitude of the EDP staff is often described as being "user-oriented" or "EDP-oriented". This attitude impression is often expressed by users in terms of organizational loyalty. As previously stated, the lack of organizational loyalty can lead to outright hostility between users and the EDP staff (Constant, 1973). This result occurs because the users view the EDP staff as using their position and competence in a misdirected fashion. The user-oriented staff, however, is perceived as one that is empathetic to the user requirements and problems. This evaluation of the attitude of the EDP staff can affect the user's overall satisfaction.

Schedule of products and services: The EDP center timetable for production of information system outputs and for provision of computer-based services.

This factor expresses how well the production schedule of the EDP center corresponds to the user requirements. One example would be the time of day that a system report is processed contrasted to the time of day that the user wants to receive the report. The frequency is also a consideration. A service example would be the allocation of six hours a day for on-line processing when a user desires eight hours a day for terminal operations.

Time required for new development: The elapsed time between the user's request for new applications and the design, development, and/or implementation of the applications systems by the EDP staff.

The ability of the EDP staff to respond to new development requests can have quite an effect on the user's satisfaction (Neuschel, 1971; Stone and Tarnowieski, 1972; Colton, 1973). In a survey of 220 general managers (users), 72 respondents considered consistent "on time" development a primary criterion for evaluation of the EDP function (Stone and Tarnowieski, 1972).

This factor is heavily influenced by the user's expectations. It is subject to misconceptions about the ease or difficulty of the technical problems involved in developing new systems. The reasonableness of the time required for new development is linked to the individual user's internal judgmental structure.

3

<u>Processing of change requests</u>: The manner, method, and required time with which the EDP staff responds to user requests for changes in existing computer-based information systems or services.

As one user stated, "I want to be able to make changes as the world changes" (Constant, 1973). Fitts (1971) found unresponsiveness to change requests a major irritant to users in his study. The explanation may be the rising expectations of users as their contact with EDP technology increases, as well as changes in their job environment (Lucas, 1973a).

AD-A046 549 AIR FORCE INST OF TECH WRIGHT-PATTERSON AFB OHIO F/6 9/2 MEASUREMENT OF COMPUTER USER SATISFACTION. (U)
AUG 77 S W PEARSON
AFIT-CI-78-1 UNCLASSIFIED NL 2 of 4 AD A046549

Vendor support: The type and quality of the service rendered by a vendor, either directly or indirectly, to the user to maintain the hardware or software required by that user. A vendor is distinguished by his external organizational status.

The increased use of terminals by users and the growth of dedicated mini-computers for functional operations has increased the direct user-vendor contact (Hobbs and McLaughlin, 1974). This contact is also increased by the use of purchased software packages which are maintained by the vendor. This relationship is characterized by the same dependencies expressed in the user-EDP staff relationship.

Response/turnaround time: The elapsed time between a user-initiated request for service or action and a reply to that request. Response time generally refers to the elapsed time for a terminal type request or entry. Turnaround time generally refers to the elapsed time for execution of a program submitted or requested by a user and the return of the output to that user.

In a case study of two companies with a heavy emphasis on terminal usage, Firnberg (1973:132) noted, "The users found the 5-10 second response time satisfactory, the occasional 20 seconds were frustrating". Colton (1973) found that response time was even more critical to some applications users in police departments.

53

In a study of the behavioral factors in information systems, Testa reported:

An examination of these time-sharing systems, however, reveals a pervasive failure to consider human behavioral capabilities. For example, the frequent occurrence of response delays in time-sharing systems can be disruptive of problem solving... delays of approximately 15 seconds cause deteriorated performance in problem solving situations (Testa, 1974:16).

Turnaround time was a major source of dissatisfaction in Constant's (1973) study. He discovered that delayed turnaround of specialized engineering application programs was responsible for work stopages. Progress on the engineering projects could not proceed until the output was received from the EDP center. The lack of rapid turnaround created great hostility between the two departments.

These limited examples highlight the effect of response/turnaround time on the user's satisfaction.

Although the two aspects are different, they are combined into one factor. This combination reflects the tendencies of users to be concerned primarily with either response or turnaround time, not both.

Mode of interface: The method and medium by which a user inputs data to and receives output from the EDP center.

This factor is defined by the means by which the user inputs data to and receives output from the EDP center.

Thus, a user's mode of interface may be a deck of data cards submitted by mail carrier and the printed hard copy received after processing via the same carrier. Another mode of interface may be a single terminal for both transmission and receipt of information. The many possible combinations all vary in the convenience, speed, cost, etc. for the user.

The effect of the mode of interface on the user was discussed by several authors. Lucas (1973a) found that online systems were associated with more favorable user attitudes. Testa (1974) argued that different cognitive types of users were affected differentially by the mode of interface. Yet, a matching of the most effective mode to individual users was still in the experimental stage (Mason and Mitroff, 1973). This factor, therefore, varied in its influence on the user's satisfaction.

<u>Convenience of access</u>: The ease or difficulty with which the user may act to utilize the capablity of the computer systems.

Before the potency of computer systems can be gainfully employed, the user must have access to that capability. The convenience of that access can influence the user's satisfaction. This convenience is affected by a multitude of factors. The location and number of terminals, the mechanical condition of keypunch machines, the policies and procedures for requesting new application development, or the open or closed status of the EDP center itself are examples of factors which affect the user's accessibility (Firnberg, 1973).

Accuracy: The correctness of the output information.

<u>Timeliness</u>: The availability of the output information at a time suitable for its use.

<u>Precision</u>: The variability of the output information from that which it purports to measure.

Reliability: The consistency and dependability of the output information.

Currency: The age of the output information.

<u>Completeness</u>: The comprehensiveness of the output information content.

The quality of the systems that support the user was often mentioned in the literature as a source of satisfaction or dissatisfaction. The preceeding attributes were cited as the primary indicators of quality. They appeared to be unidimensional in character. Some of the literature sources for each attribute are shown in parenthesis:

- 1. Accuracy (Stone and Tarnowieski, 1972)
- Timeliness (Swanson, 1974)
   Precision (Adams and Schroeder, 1973)
- 4. Reliability (Adams, 1975)
  5. Currency (Lucas, 1973a)

8

X

6. Completeness (Schussel, 1974)

Adams and Schroeder (1973) found evidence that different users tend to discuss different attributes with varying intensity. They stated:

One interesting phenomenon... noticed in talking with middle managers is their tendency to concentrate on one characteristic of the information that they receive to the exclusion of all others (Adams and Schroeder, 1973:65).

The multidimensional nature of the systems quality and the tendency of users to consider the dimensions differentially dictates that measurement of these factors provide for user weighting of each attribute. The weighting should reflect the differential effect of the attributes on the user's overall satisfaction.

Format of output: The material design of the layout and display of the output contents.

Adams and Schroeder (1973) reported that 20 percent of the managers they interviewed faulted the format for the

lack of desired data. The format of the output can facilitate or hinder the user's utilization of the information system, and hence, his satisfaction.

The attributes of clarity and summarization of the output products are included in this factor. Clarity reflects the ease of user comprehension of the output contents. Summarization reflects the levels of aggregation of data elements and their display. Both attributes are combined into the format factor as it affects user satisfaction.

Language: The set of vocabulary, syntax, and grammatical rules used to interact with the computer systems.

The increased use of terminals, minicomputers, and distributed processing has fostered an increase in direct user-computer interface (Gruenberger and Babcock, 1973). The language that is used to facilitate this interaction has an effect on the user's satisfaction. Language refers to the key words and grammatical rules which allow the user to achieve his purpose. That purpose may be a database query, record update, data entry, or any of the others allowed under the capabilities of the particular system provided.

The user's satisfaction is affected by the clarity, versatility, and suitability of the language. Although this factor is most prominently mentioned in conjunction with online applications, it is not restricted to that situation. Language can also be an influence in batch-type applications

if the user is constrained to fixed grammers for utilization of his information systems.

Volume of output: The amount of information conveyed to a user from computer-based systems. This is expressed by not only the number of reports or outputs but also by the voluminousness of the output contents.

Lucas (1974) found a strong negative correlation between the number of reports received and user attitudes. This sentiment was echoed by other authors (Fitts, 1971; Adams and Schroeder, 1973). Holmes stated:

It is unbelievable under present-day concepts of exception reporting to find stacks of machine runoffs being delivered to senior executives. Sometimes the user finds the appropriate pages to keep, but more often all is discarded (Holmes, 1970:33).

The mechanisms for handling information overload were catalogued by Miller (1960):

1. Omission - the temporary non-processing of information.

- 2. Error the processing of information incorrectly.
- Queuing the delaying of a response to catch up during a "lull".
- 4. Filtering the neglecting of certain categories of information while processing others.
- 5. Cutting categories of discrimination the responding to input in a more general way with less precision than before at slower rates.
- 6. Employing multiple channels the processing of information through multiple channels, as demonstrated by

decentralizaton.

7. Escape from the task - the avoiding of processing any of the information.

A user who is forced to resort to one of these responses has reason to be dissatisfied with the information systems support. This factor not only includes the volume as a function of the number of reports, but also, as a function of the data or information included in a single output.

Relevancy: The degree of congruence between what the user wants or requires and what is provided by the information products and services.

Gupta (1974) surveyed 150 large companies and discovered that not one of respondents was pleased with the development of their information systems. One of the primary causes of this dissatisfaction was the lack of relevancy of the output products to the concerns of the users.

In one sense, the relevancy of the information products and services provided is the crux of the effectiveness of the support rendered. Users cannot and will not use information that is not relevant to their functional requirements. This does not, however, preclude them from receiving irrelevant informaton.

Error recovery: The methods and policies governing correction and rerun of system outputs that are incorrect.

Firnberg (1973) found that the ease of correcting errors was a source of user satisfaction in the case studies that he observed. This factor may be closely related to the Language factor and the scheduling policies for the EDP center. Systems which are subject to many source data errors coupled with stringent accuracy requirements, such as some accounting/finance functions, can be extremely frustrating to the user unless liberal rerun policies allow rapid error correction and output consolidation. Automated financial statements which require a zero-balance output is one example whereby the ease of error recovery can facilitiate user satisfaction.

Security of data: The safeguarding of data from misappropriation or unauthorized alteration or loss.

The sensitivity of the data may lead to user concern over the security of the data. Holland (1974) discovered that many users specified very narrow system designs to protect the accessibility of the data in their information systems. Firnberg (1973) found that the use of passwords and security codes to control access to data bases increased user satisfaction.

Security of data may also involve the physical security afforded by the EDP center itself. Theft, vandalism, and natural disasters, such as floods or fires, have been an increasing concern to some users (Parker, Nycum, and Oura, 1973). This concern has been reflected in the fortress type

design of some EDP centers and extensive backup facilities to ensure adequate recovery if accidents do occur.

The user's satisfaction is affected by the security of data, both in a system design sense and a physical safeguard sense. This factor becomes increasingly important as the sensitivity of the data increases, and users have their own different concepts of what constitutes sensitivity (Holland, 1974).

<u>Documentation</u>: The recorded description of an information system. This includes formal instructions for the utilization of the system.

The documentation of an information system may affect the user in two ways. It may first influence the user's understanding of the system and facilitiate the utilization of that system. Secondly, the documentation may affect the actual processing of the system via the operating instructions. Failure to maintain the documentation properly and to reflect system changes can result in the incorrect execution of the system.

The existing documentation is often the initial basis for discussions between users and the EDP staff for new or improved system development (Smith and Wechsler, 1973). The quality of that documentation is an important source of user satisfaction or dissatisfaction.

Expectations: The set of attributes or features of the computer-based information products or services that a user considers reasonable and due from the computer-based information support rendered within his organization.

Every user develops expectations about the capabilities engendered by computer technology. These expectations are altered in many ways by many sources: the user's colleagues, publications, vendor sales presentations, and the user's increasing experience and learning process are a few of the important influences. These expectations are satisfied or dissatisfied to a varying degree.

Dissatisfaction is often registered by users who claim that the computer capabilities were "oversold". The claim that the capabilities of the systems requested fell short of those advertised while the costs exceeded the budgeted amounts was repeated with regularity in the literature (Neuschel, 1971; Colton, 1973).

This factor may prove to be quite volatile as an influence on user satisfaction. Expectations may rise or fall rapidly with the occurrence of single events. One example would be a user's discovery of the existence of a powerful information system in a competitor's organization that is not provided in the user's own organization.

Another example would be a user's introduction to the realities of the demands of software development. The user expectations may fall as the user learns of the time required for complex systems, yet rise with exposure to the capabilities which it affords.

Understanding of systems: The degree of comprehension that a user possesses about the computer-based informations systems or services that are provided.

An increased understanding appears to generally lead to increased satisfaction for the user (Colton, 1973). The reverse may be true if the information system is of low quality with severe shortcomings. One reason for the effect of this factor may be that increased understanding reduces the user's feeling of dependency on the EDP staff and their knowledge of the system. This conjecture, however, has no quantitative support at this time.

Perceived utility: The user's judgment about the relative balance between the cost and the considered usefulness of the computer-based informaton products or services that are provided. The costs include any costs related to providing the resource, including money, time, manpower, and opportunity. The usefulness includes any benefits that the user believes to be derived from the support.

Dearden and Nolan (1973:76) stated, "In our opinion, users should pay a fair price for the computer resources that they use. After all, the resource should serve a purely economic function for the user." Regardless of whether a direct method of payment was used (charge-back) or not, most writers agreed that users have an opinion about the utility of the information services they receive (Fitts, 1971; Swanson, 1974; Adams, 1975). In his study of police departments, Colton (1973:95) found that "the computer is viewed by some departments as being a nice but disposable luxury, and there is always the potential for waste."

The user's perception of the utility of the support carries beyond a sheer economic cost analysis. In some

functional applications, computer systems are considered vital to the success and even the existence of the organization. An example would be a banking application requiring massive data handling within severe time constraints to meet government regulations to maintain the bank's charter. Such utility perceptions influence the user's satisfaction with the information system support.

Confidence in the systems: The user's feelings of assurance or certainty about the systems provided.

The user's confidence in systems is applicable during both the developmental process and the system operation. The former signifies a belief that the EDP staff can and will deliver the system capability as agreed upon. The latter involves the quality and reliability of service of existing systems. Neuschel (1971:85) asserted, "No computer program will long be successful if there is no credibility and confidence between management and the systems and computer people."

Feeling of participation: The degree of involvement and commitment which the user shares with the EDP staff and others toward the functioning of the computer-based information systems and services.

A majority of the managers interviewed by Holland (1974) felt that users should be highly involved in the system design process. Tomeski (1974) elaborated upon that point in his study of job enrichment and the computer. Other writers agreed on the importance of participation (Dickson and Simmons, 1970; Holmes, 1970). This support for

user involvement was touted largely for its effect on the "success" of the resultant system. Yet, Tomeski (1974) effectively argued for the participation because of its effect on user satisfaction as well.

Participation, or lack of it, can have an effect on the user's understanding and confidence in the system. This factor can also influence the user's feeling of achievement, an important reinforcer of positive behavior. Both effects are registered in the user's satisfaction.

Feeling of control: The user's awareness of the personal power or lack of power to regulate, direct or dominate the development, alteration, and/or execution of the computer-based information systems or services which serve the user's perceived function.

8

The importance of this factor was most strongly stated by Adams (1975:343) in the form of an hypothesis that "control over systems and systems development is a major factor in the satisfaction of management information systems users." This hypothesis was supported by data collected by Adams, as well as others (Diebold, 1969; Tatham, 1969; Fitts, 1971). It was considered a strong element of user satisfaction.

The user's feeling of control has several facets. It may concern budget control for new development, design change/initiation decision authority, scheduling control, or others. This factor may also be affected by organizational considerations. The degree of centralization of the EDP resources and staff, coupled with the EDP organizational

position, can modify the user's feeling of control.

Degree of training: The amount of specialized instruction and practice that is afforded to the user to increase the user's proficiency in utilizing the computer capability that is available.

A survey conducted by Lucas (1973a) contained a provision for open-ended comments in the questionnaire on user attitudes. The second most common comment from the respondents was a desire for more training. The data also reflected a positive relationship between the amount of training and favorable attitudes among users. One reason for this relationship could have been the more realistic expectations coupled with increased understanding of the systems that one would expect to follow additional user training.

<u>Job effects</u>: The changes in job freedom and job performance that are ascertained by the user as resulting from modifications induced by the computer-based information systems and services.

Two primary job effects induced by the use of computer-based information systems were cited in the literature (Holmes, 1970). The first was the effect on the user's sense of job freedom. One user could feel that the imposition of a structured information system was very restrictive. Yet, another user could feel that the use of an information system offered freedom from mundane, repetitive tasks and allowed concentration on the more interesting and unstructured aspects of the job.

The second job effect noted was the effect on the user's job performance. One consistent justification for

implementing computer-based information systems was to enable users to perform their jobs and make decisions more rapidly and more comprehensively (Lucas, 1974). These claims were justified for some users. Other users found that the positive effects on their job performance were insignificant in relation to the requirements imposed by the system. This resulted in a negative net effect on the user's job performance.

# Independent Review

The literature review provided an extensive list of factors that influence a user's satisfaction. As a first step in validating the completeness of the list, the factors and their operational definitions were provided to three independent judges for review. The purpose of this review was to provide an independent assessment of the completeness of the list of factors. The collective experience of the judges augmented the literature review process and provided different perspectives to counterbalance any pertinent omissions that could have occurred.

The judges were selected on the basis of their experience in the data processing field and their history of formalized interaction with users and user groups. The first judge was the manager of a commercial data processing service bureau. The second judge was a university professor with a varied background which included extensive experience

as a consultant for data processing and organizational problems. The third judge was the manager of a major university's data processing center. He had previous experience in a similar position with a large industrial organization. The third judge had two of his assistants aid him in the review process; therefore, a total of five persons actually reviewed the list of factors.

Each judge was asked to review the list of factors and the definitions and to comment on any omissions or definitional shortcomings. These reviews were conducted in an unstructured format. Collectively, the judges considered the list to be more extensive than expected and expressed difficulty in finding omissions. Notwithstanding the favorable reviews by all of the judges, two factors were suggested for inclusion on the list. These factors were added to the intension that are shown below with their operational definitions:

Organiza nal Position of the EDP Function: The hierarchical relationship of the EDP function to the overall organizational structure.

Flexibility of Systems: The capacity of the information system to change or to adjust in response to new conditions, demands, or circumstances.

The suggested additions and the independent assessment of the completeness of the factor list indicated that the important factors that influence a user's satisfaction with computer-based information products and services had been

identified. An empirical test of this concept and a formalized definition of importance was then designed and conducted to further validate the claim of completeness. The test design and test results appear in the following sections.

### EMPIRICAL TEST OF THE FACTOR LIST

The factor list illustrated in Table 3.3 was compiled to establish the fundamental dimensions for measuring user satisfaction. The objective of this phase of the research was to test the completeness of the list of factors. A formal restatement of this objective is developed below.

Let U denote the universal set of all factors which influence a user's satisfaction. The set U is assumed to be finite but unknown. Let F denote the subset of U expressed by the factors in Table 3.3. The element x signifies any factor that a randomly selected user considers important as an influence on his state of satisfaction. The claim that F is a sufficiently complete list of important factors is determined by the probability of x being a member of F. Specifically, the subset F is defined to be sufficiently complete if the probability of x being an element of F is greater than .90, which may be restated as:

$$Pr (x \in F) > .90$$
 (3.1)

This definition is based on the rationale that important factors tend to be shared by many users. Although each individual user may specify a unique set of factors which

Table 3.3 Factors Affecting User Satisfaction

Factor	Category
Top management involvement Organizational competition with EDP unit Priorities determination Charge-back method of payment for services Organizational position of the EDP function	Organizational Context
Relationship with the EDP staff Communication with the EDP staff Technical competence of the EDP staff Attitude of the EDP staff Schedule of products and services Time required for new development Processing of change requests Vendor support	EDP Center Staff, and Policies
Response/turnaround time Mode of interface Convenience of access	Interface
Accuracy Timeliness Precision Reliability Currency Completeness Flexibility Format of output Language Volume of output Relevancy Error recovery Security of data Documentation	Quality of Systems
Expectations Understanding of systems Perceived utility Confidence in systems Feeling of participation Feeling of control Degree of training Job effects	User Constructs

influence satisfaction, the important factors will be cited with greater frequency over the entire population of users. If the probability condition of Equation 3.1 is true, then at least 90 pe. f the factors which affect the satisfaction of any selected user is expected to be contained in the set 1 ansequently, the set F forms a sufficient domain for measuring the critical content of any user's satisfaction construct.

The completeness of F may be verified by a test of the probability of any factor x being included in F. The identification of a factor by a user is an event which can have one of two mutually exclusive outcomes. The factor is either a member of F, or it is not. Therefore, each factor identified by a user may be regarded as an independent Bernoulli trial.

A test based on the binomial distribution was used to evaluate the completeness of F. The test was conducted in the following manner:

- 1. The set F was defined by the factors in Table 3.3.
- 2. A representative sample of users was selected.
- 3. Each user was subjected to an interview process designed to elicit the factors which influence the user's satisfaction.
- 4. Each factor that was mentioned was extracted from the interview.

- 5. Each factor was labeled a success (was an element of F) or a failure (was not an element of F).
- 6. Each mention of a factor was regarded as an independent trial.
- 7. The test statistic was calculated from the frequencies of successes and failures based upon a binomial distribution with a probability of success of greater than .90.

The null hypothesis for this test was:

8

50

$$H_0$$
:  $Pr(x \in F) < .90$ 

The alternative hypothesis, which could be accepted if H was rejected, was:

$$H_1: Pr(x \in F) > .90$$

The use of a test based on a binomial distribution must satisfy four assumptions (Bradley, 1968:166):

- 1. Outcomes must be capable of being dichotomized.
- 2. The two outcomes must be mutually exclusive.
- 3. The outcome of the events must be independent.
  This means that the probability of "success" must not change from trial to trial.
  - 4. Events must be randomly selected.

The first two assumptions were easily satisfied because each factor x was either contained in F or not contained in F; thus, the outcomes were dichotomized and mutually exclusive. The assumption of independence between trials was not strictly satisfied. The assumption that each factor mention

was an independent trial was based on the presumed lack of correlation between factors. Thus, the existence of a positive correlation between two factors would imply that the mention of one factor could increase the likelihood of the second factor being mentioned. If both factors were elements of F, the mention of one factor could increase the probability of the second factor being mentioned, and subsequently, being an element of F as well.

Casual examination of the factors included in F suggested that several factor pairs were probably correlated. Some examples included Reliability and Confidence in systems or Understanding of systems and Degree of training. The correlation between factors could change the probability of a factor being mentioned; yet, no claim was made that each factor in U was equally likely to be mentioned. Rather, the concern centered on the probability of a factor mentioned being an element of F or not. Therefore, each individual mention of a factor was treated as an independent trial which resulted in success or failure.

35

3

The assumption of the random selection of events was also not strictly achieved. Ideally, the random selection of events should have been made from the population of all factor mentions of all users. Clearly, this was impossible within the constraints of any reasonable research. Instead, an attempt was made to select a representative user group under certain randomizing conditions. The set of factors

mentioned by these users was assumed to comprise a random selection of events. The sample selection procedure and randomizing conditions appear in the following section.

# Sample Selection Process

The limitations imposed by organizational access and economy of resources precluded the selection of a truly random sample. Therefore, a representative sample was employed to include a variety of functional users from different types of organizations. In order to codify the test data, the following taxonomy was used.

Eight organizational categories were selected, and a local organization for each category was identified. The majority of the categories was selected from those used by <a href="Datamation">Datamation</a>, a computer trade journal, for survey studies (McLaughlin, 1976). These were augmented by other categories which included significant user groups. The categories of organizational types represented in the sample were:

- 1. Academic
- 2. Banking
- 3. Hospital
- 4. Manufacturing
- 5. Military
- 6. Retailing
- 7. State Government
- 8. Utility

Seven functional areas were identified for the purpose of user selections within the organizations. These functional areas were:

- 1. Accounting
- 2. Administration
- 3. Finance
- 4. Marketing
- 5. Operations
- 6. Personnel

0

2

- 7. Planning/Budget
- 8. Other \_\_\_\_\_ (supplied by the user subjects)

No attempt was made to rigidly require that a user fit purely into a single functional area. The user subjects were asked to identfy all of the functional areas, including any not specified, that were applicable to their present job position.

Within these bounds established for a representative sample, an attempt was made to randomize the selection as much as possible. Each organizational category and each functional area were assigned a single alphabetic character and a digit, respectively. A pairing of the functional areas to the organizational categories was performed using random digits selected arbitrarily from a table of random numbers (Selby, 1973:630). Thirty such pairings were made. The previously identified local organizations were then contacted to supply the name of a user subject matching the

functional area that had been randomly assigned.

The individual who was contacted for each organization was given the liberty to provide names of users who did not match the requested functional areas. Several contacts did recommend and provide names of users whose functions they felt were more appropriate for their organization. Three organizational contacts provided more than the number of names requested. These additional names were included in the sample. A total of 33 users was identified.

Therefore, the sample was randomized in two ways. The first was by the randomized pairing of the functional areas and the organizational category. The second was by the independent subject selection within the organization. Typically, each organization had several users who could have been selected from a given functional area. The person contacted in conjunction with an organization selected the subject from that group independently.

G

3

2

Each subject identified in the above manner was contacted via a letter and asked to participate in the research project. The cover letter is shown in Appendix 3.2. Only one of the subjects, B2, declined the request. Those not declining were contacted by telephone to arrange an appointment for an interview.

Each subject was asked to complete a brief background form before the interviews were conducted. The form also

included a consent statement in which the subject acknowledged that participation was voluntary and that permission to record the interview was granted. All of the subjects completed the form and signed the consent statement. The blank form is shown in Appendix 3.3.

A distribution of the subjects by functional position, experience level, type of output interactions, and level of usage is shown in Table 3.4. The background form to derive this distribution was deliberately short and easy to complete. This data was of secondary interest, and the collection was limited to prevent any detraction from the interview process itself.

The distribution of the subject sample supported the contention that a representative sample was achieved. In addition to the seven primary functional areas, eight more areas were identified by subjects in the Other category. Therefore, a total of fifteen functional areas in eight different organizational types were included. The great majority of the users considered themselves heavy users and had a great deal of experience (over six years). This was expected from the manner of selecting the sample. Most organizational contacts tended to identify the major users of the EDP resource as the primary candidates for inclusion in the sample.

The middle management restrictions on the user population tended to identify users with more experience than

Table 3.4
Sample Distribution

Background Data	Category	Number of Subjects
Functional job description*	Accounting Administration Finance Marketing Operations Personnel Planning/budget Other**	13 8 6 3 11 6 8 8
Experience using EDP support	0 - 3 years 4 - 6 years over 6 years	4 4 24
Type of output mode	Hard copy Terminals Microforms	32 21 19
User EDP utilization classification	Heavy Medium Light	24 4 4

<sup>\*</sup> Subjects were asked to check all functional areas included in their present job position.

<sup>\*\*</sup> Other functions listed were (1) Maintenance, (2) Payroll, (3) Patient Services Receivables, (4) Management/
Operation Analysis, (5) Manufacturing, (6) Operations
Research, (7) Materials Management, (8) Product
Distribution.

perhaps a completely random sample of all users would have achieved. The preponderance of heavy, experienced users, however, increased the number and types of critical incidents that could be discussed during the interview process. There was ample representation of the three primary modes of output available to the user subjects.

Therefore, the sample of users was considered both representative of and randomly selected from the overall user population of interest. This conclusion was based on the cross-section of organizational types and functional job positions included in the user sample. The selection of the specific users was performed both independently and under randomizing conditions.

### Interview Procedure

The purpose of the interviews with the user subjects was to elicit factors which they deemed important as influencing their state of satisfaction or dissatisfaction.

Three basic methods could have been utilized to draw out these factors (Herzberg, Mausner, and Synderman, 1959).

The first method was the presentation of a list of factors previously determined by the investigator. This procedure was subject to several distorting forces. The subject could try to please the investigator by rating factors highly that were perceived to be of high social acceptance rather than factors which were personnally

important. The subject could also react with bias toward a listing of factors assembled by "experts" and fail to respond with pertinent factors which were not included on the list.

A second method was to simply ask the subject to list and rank factors which were personally important. This direct approach was subject to the same halo effect inducement of the first method. Moreover, the subject could simply forget pertinent factors without a proper stimulus.

A third method which utilized critical incidents was adopted for this interviewing procedure. The critical incident technique was used with great success by Herzberg, Mausner, and Synderman (1959) in developing the two-factor theory of job satisfaction. Content analysis of critical incident interviews also played an integral role in the development of the Job Descriptive Index, a measurement instrument for job satisfaction (Smith, Kendall, and Hulin, 1969). In describing the development of the critical incident technique, Flanagan stated:

It should be emphasized that the critical incident technique does not consist of a single rigid set of rules governing data collection. Rather it should be thought of as a flexible set of principles which must be modified and adapted to meet the specific situation at hand (Flanagan, 1954:335).

The critical incidents for this research were those situations in which a subject felt particularly satisfied or dissatisfied with the computer-based information products

2

and services that were received at any time during the user's working career. By asking the subject to describe such incidents and by using neutral probes, a more reliable set of factors was obtained. It was observed that the distortions affecting the first two methods of eliciting factors were "markedly less operative when a respondent was talking about actual events" (Herzberg, Mausner, and Synderman, 1959:15). It was assumed that any factor mentioned by a user while discussing a critical incident was important to that user.

The descriptions of the critical incidents by the subjects were probed in a semi-structured manner. Since the subject was given freedom to select his events, the investigator was forced to probe in a manner that was consistent with these descriptions in order to secure the pertinent information. A complete interview guideline with suggested probes is included in Apppendix 3.4.

20

60

2

The interview procedure was pre-tested to determine the effectiveness of the probes and the clarity of the instructions. As a prelude to the actual interviewing process, the <a href="Interviewer's Manual">Interviewer's Manual</a> published by the Survey Research Center at the University of Michigan (1969) was extensively studied. Several other references on interviewing techniques were consulted to alleviate any lack of interviewing experience (Adams, 1958; Cannel and Kahn, 1968; Converse and Schuman, 1974; Dexter, 1964; Hyman, 1954; Yates, 1975).

Four test subjects (not included in the sample group) were interviewed using the guidelines and suggested probes. Following the interview, each subject was asked to evaluate the interviewing process. All of the test subjects expressed extremely favorable reactions to the interview technique. Three of the subjects stated that they "forgot" that it was being taped during the interview. The unstructured format and the use of critical incidents seemed especially effective in stimulating the subjects' recall.

One test subject was asked to estimate the number of factors that he had mentioned during his interview. His estimate was 12 factors; yet, a joint review of the interview recording revealed 31 factors mentioned by the subject. During the replay of the interview, the subject expressed surprise at many of the factors that he had mentioned in describing certain incidents. This exchange strengthened the confidence that the critical incident technique was appropriate for this data collection purpose.

## Data Extractions

The interviews were recorded on cassette tape after obtaining permission from the subject. No subject declined to have the interview recorded. An analysis of the recorded interviews was used to extract the "thought units" from the interview statements. Herzberg, Mausner, and Synderman (1959:38) defined a thought unit as "a statement about a

single event or condition that led to a feeling, a single characterization of a feeling, or a description of a single effect." Some examples of thought units selected at random from the interview recordings are:

- 1. "If we have problems in getting those problems solved, or getting a solution or change to a program, an alteration of any type, it is like an act of Congress to get it done."
- "We just do not have the control that we had before."
- 3. "The only thing you run into, as far as a problem, is the currency of information that is on the file."
- 4. "I think that what has been lacking is user participation."
- 5. "I think that we have created a lot of programs that have yielded very little useful data."
- 6. "There is a lack of understanding of the products that we receive, and really the overall system, within the users, particularly the mid-level managers."

Each of these thought units expressed a factor which influenced the subject's satisfaction. The exact procedures for the factor extraction process were included in a syllabus developed to standardize the methodology. The syllabus is shown in Appendix 3.5. The procedural steps of the syllabus are listed in Figure 3.2.

- 1. Listen to the entire tape and concentrate on recognizing thought units as they are expessed by the respondent.
- 2. Rewind the tape.
- 3. Again, listen to the tape, but stop anytime that a thought unit is expressed.
- 4. If the factor expressed by the thought unit is clear, write down the factor directly. If the factor is not clear, write down the thought unit verbatim.
- 5. Evaluate the thought unit before proceeding with the tape. However, a short portion of the interview beyond the thought unit in question may clarify it. Decide on a factor that the thought unit expresses and write it down.
- 6. Proceed with the tape and repeat steps 3-5 until the interview portion is completed.
- 7. Divide the list of factors that were extracted from the tape into two groups. Those factors that were defined in Part III of this syllabus are listed in the first group using the nomenclature as defined. The second group of factors contain those factors not defined in this syllabus. The nomenclature of these factors must be devised to convey understanding about the undefined factors. Duplicate factors are listed only once in the final two groups.
- This completes the data extraction.

0

Figure 3.2

Syllabus Procedures for Interview Evaluations

One weakness in the procedure was that the investigator performed all of the interviews and extracted all of the factors for each subject. There were no factors intentionally mislabeled, however, to conform to the a priori list of factors proposed by the investigator. The potential for judgmental bias did exist, and a simple test to evaluate the strength of that bias was performed.

A test subject's recording was selected for the evaluation. A test subject was used instead of a sample subject to protect the confidentiality that had been promised to each sample subject. The test subject's permission was obtained prior to the use of the interview recording for this purpose.

Four judges were selected, and each judge was given a copy of the syllabus for data extraction and instructed on its use. The interview recording and cassette player was provided to each judge, in turn, to perform a data extraction. In addition, the investigator performed a data extraction from the recorded interview. There was no communication between the judges about the results which they obtained until all had been collected by the investigator.

A comparison of the results is shown in Table 3.5.

Each factor identified by either the investigator or one of the independent judges is listed in the factor set. The factors extracted by the investigator are signified by an

Table 3.5

Data Extraction Comparison

Factor		Ju	dg	es		Comp	osite
	I		3				2-5
Priorities determination			X	X	X	X	X
Organizational position of EDP function	X	X	X			X	X
Relationship with the EDP staff	X	X	X	X	X	X	X
Communication with the EDP staff	X	X	X	X	X	X	X
Technical competence of the EDP staff	X		X	X	X	X	X
Attitude of the EDP staff	X		X	X	X	X	X
Schedule of products and services	X	X	X	X		X	X
Time required for new development	X	X		X	X	X	X
Processing of change requests	X	X	X				X
Response/turnaround time			X				X
Mode of interface			X		X		X
Convenience of access					X		X
Accuracy			X		X		X
Timeliness			X			X	X
Precision	••		••		X		X
Reliability	X		Y	x	X		X
Currency	X			X		X	X
Completeness			X			X	x
Flexibility			X		v		X
Format of output	X		1	21	X		X
Language	X		v	X	Λ	X	X
Volume of output		Х		X		X	X
Relevancy			X	Λ		X	X
			X		X		x
Error Recovery	X	Λ	Λ		X		X
Documentation E	X		v		X		x
Expectations	X		X		X		X
Understanding of systems	Λ			Λ		V	
Perceived utility	**	**	X	37	X	**	X
Confidence in systems			X				X
Feeling of participation			X				X
Feeling of control			X	X	X	X	X
Degree of training	X		X			X	X
Job effects			X	X			X
Continuity of EDP staff*	X	X			X	X	X
Long term trend of improvement*					X		X
Increased feeling of professionalism*,*	×		X				X

<sup>\*</sup> Factor not included in F

0

0

<sup>\*\*</sup> Judge 3 was undecided if this was a separate factor or one aspect of the Job effect factor.

"X" in column one. The factors extracted by the independent judges are similarly identified in columns two through five. A composite comparison contrasts the factors identified by the investigator with the pooled set of factors identified by the independent judges.

The results illustrated in Table 3.5 indicated that independent judges may reach some different conclusions about the factors discussed by a subject. However, there was a strong tendency of judges to agree on most factors. There were 36 factors mentioned by at least one judge. The mean number of judges extracting the same factor was 3.6 (maximum was 5.0). A complete comparison between each pair of judges on the factor set indicated that perfect agreement between each pair of judges would have resulted in 360 matches. There were 232 matches achieved. Based on these frequencies for this sample, the percentage of agreement was 64.4 percent. If all five judges had identified each of the 36 factors, there would have been 180 identifications. There were 129 identifications for a rate of 71.7 percent. This indicated that an average of 71.7 percent of all judges identified the individual factors of the factor set.

A comparison of the factor set identified by the investigator with the composite set of factors identified by the four independent judges revealed 32 matches and only 4 mismatches. The investigator did not extract a single factor that was not identified by at least one of the independent

judges. The composite comparison is also illustrated in Table 3.5.

This independent extraction comparison supported the assumption that, although there would be some inter-judge disagreement on the factors contained in an interview recording, the factors identified by the investigator would not differ significantly from those identified by independent judges utilizing the data extraction syllabus. The extensive amount of time required of the judges to perform the data extractions precluded a more comprehensive test of this assumption.

### Test Results

0

The data to test the hypotheses were collected after the interview and data extraction procedures were developed and evaluated. Thirty-two sample subjects were interviewed. The factors were extracted from each interview in accordance with the procedures outlined in the syllabus. Each subject was provided with a list of the factors extracted only from his interview. Operational definitions of each factor were also provided. The subjects were asked to rank each factor in order of importance as an influence on their state of satisfaction or dissatisfaction. Only one subject, B3, failed to rank the factors. The factors mentioned by each subject and the subject rankings of those factors in order

of importance are shown in Appendices 3.6 and 3.7, respectively.

The total number of factors mentioned by the subjects was 638. The number of factor mentions per subject ranged from 15 to 31 with an average of 19.9 factors per subject. Only 13 of the 638 factor mentions were not included in F. Therefore, 625 of the factor mentions were designated as "successes" and 13 were designated as "failures". Due to the large number of trials, n = 638, a normal approximation of the binomial distribution, corrected for continuity, was used to calculate the test statistic. A restatement of the hypotheses is presented below:

$$H_0$$
: Pr  $(x \in F) \leq .90$ 

$$H_1 : Pr (x \in F) > .90$$

The "critical" or rejection region was defined as any z statistic greater than 2.327 for a level of significance of .01. The z statistic for 625 successes out of 638 trials, corrected for continuity, was 6.768. Since this value exceeded 2.327, the null hypothesis was rejected, and the alternative hypothesis

$$H_1$$
: Pr (x  $\varepsilon$  F) > .90

was accepted. Therefore, it was concluded that the domain of the user satisfaction construct was defined by the factors contained in the subset F. This conclusion was supported at the .01 level of significance.

The rankings of the factors by the user subjects were also revealing. The frequency of mentions, minimum rank, and maximum rank for each factor are shown in Table 3.6.

The "average" rank for each factor is also shown. Care must be exercised in any interpretation based upon this "average" because it is a mechanical average based strictly on ordinal data. True "means" require interval data. The average rank was calculated only to give a "feel" for the ranking distribution for each factor.

The user rankings dramatically underscore the assumption that different users differ widely in their perception of the importance of different factors. Eighteen of the 38 factors contained in F were ranked first in importance by at least one subject. Only 3 of the 38 factors had a minimum rank greater than 10. Yet, the maximum ranks for each factor was not less than 12, with 24 of the factors having maximum ranks greater than 20. These wide ranges of ranks assigned to the factors supported the assumption that users differentiate substantially in the order of importance of the individual factors.

The factor rankings of the factors not contained in F singled out one factor for additional consideration. Integration of systems was mentioned by four subjects and ranked 2, 2, 7, and 17 in importance. The significant combination of frequency of mentions and high overall rankings provided evidence that F should be expanded to include this factor.

Table 3.6 Distribution of Factor Rankings

Factor	Frequency Minimum Maximum	Minimum	Maximum	Average
Top management involvement Organizational competition with the EDP unit Priorities determination Charge-back method of payment for services Organizational position of the EDP function Relationship with the EDP staff Communication with the EDP staff Communication with the EDP staff Technical competence of the EDP staff Attitude of the EDP staff Schedule of products and services Time required for new development Processing of change requests Vendor support Response/turnaround time Mode of interface Convenience of access Accuracy Timeliness Precision Reliability Currency Completeness	23 24 5 22 23 3 3 4 5 2 4 5 2 4 5 2 4 5 2 4 5 2 4 5 2 4 5 4 5		22 22 23 23 23 23 23 23 23 23 23 23 23 2	4.00022.1118.0210119.02.02.02.02.02.02.02.02.02.02.02.02.02.

Table 3.6 (continued)

Factor	Frequency Minimum Maximum Average	Minimum	Maximum	Average
Flexibility Format of output Language Volume of output Relevancy Error recovery Security of data Documentation Expectations Understanding of systems Perceived utility Confidence in systems Feeling of control Degree of training Job effects	11 12 22 13 11 12 28 28	780108474831	75 75 75 75 75 75 75 75 75 75 75 75 75 7	14.1 17.3 16.6 10.7 10.7 10.7 10.7 12.3 12.3

Although this expansion was unnecessary to satisfy the statistical criteria that had been established, the judgment that F was improved by including this factor prevailed. The operational definition was formulated as follows:

Integration of systems: The ability of systems to communicate/transmit data between systems servicing different functional areas.

This expansion extended the number of factors in F to 39. The overall conclusions are presented in the following section.

#### SUMMARY

2

\*

The objective of this research phase was the identification of a subset of factors that form the content domain of the user satisfaction construct. Thirty-eight factors were identified via a literature review and an independent assessment by a group of expert judges. A representative sample of 32 users was interviewed to elicit factors important to their satisfaction state. The data extracted from the interviews formed the basis of an empirical test of the completeness of the factor list. The test results established that the domain of the user satisfaction construct was defined by the factors contained on the list at the .01 level of significance. One additional factor was added to the domain because of the high importance rankings it achieved. The probability exceeded .90 that a factor considered important by a user was contained in the domain

as defined.

3

0

These 39 factors are listed in Appendix 3.8. Each factor was designated as  $F_i$ , i=1 to 39, for the remainder of this study. The factor listing is provided on a fold-out sheet for the reader's convenience. The definitions are also given.

The results of this chapter established the domain of the user satisfaction construct and provided the fundamental basis to answer the question of "what" to measure to indicate the state of an individual user's satisfaction. The next chapter traces the development of the measurement instrument which combines the domain definition with the semantic differential methodology.

# Chapter 4

#### CONSTRUCTION OF THE MEASUREMENT INSTRUMENT

The construction of the measurement instrument integrates the domain of the user satisfaction construct with the semantic differential methodology. The domain consists of those factors identified in Chapter 3 which influence user satisfaction. The semantic differential methodology presented in Chapter 2 requires that scales, defined by pairs of bipolar adjectives, be constructed for each factor. The selection of appropriate adjective pairs to anchor opposite poles of the evaluation continuum for each factor is critical to the measurement process.

The selection procedure to identify bipolar adjective pairs for the specific scales is described in this chapter. The procedure, conducted in concert with five university professors, results in the formulation of four evaluation scales for each user satisfaction factor. These four scales are augmented by an internal consistency scale and an importance weighting scale to operationalize the measurement of a user's feeling toward each factor.

The second portion of this chapter centers on the decisions of format that influence the effectiveness of the measurement instrument. These decisions lead to the initial assembly of the instrument in booklet form with appropriate instructions for completion. A preliminary evaluation of

the instrument by a sample group of users establishes that the instrument and instructions have the desired characteristics of clarity, brevity, and visual appeal.

The completed measurement instrument described in this chapter provides a means to measure user satisfaction. A complete copy of the instrument is presented in Appendix 4.1.

#### SELECTION OF SCALES

The scales of a semantic differential measurement instrument are defined by bipolar adjective pairs which describe the concept or factor that is to be measured. The initial step in the construction of a user satisfaction measurement instrument was the selection of adjective pairs for each of the 39 factors identified in Chapter 3 as the construct domain.

The selection procedures employed in other studies typically utilized only adjective pairs from the original thesaurus study by Osgood. Coyne and Holzman (1966:665) commented, "Too often investigators cull items from the Osgood, Suci, and Tannenbaum (1957) book without pretesting their relevance or their factor structure for the concept they wish to measure." The effect of this practice was described by Lusk:

By selecting adjectives based solely upon Osgood's thesaurus study, a high preponderance of mid-interval (neutral) responses may be evidenced indicating an inapplicable concept/adjective pairing (Lusk, 1973:202).

Lusk, however, followed this observation with a recommended selection procedure that depended directly on the use of adjective pairs from Osgood's study. The procedure utilized a sample of individuals representative of the subject population of interest. The semantic responses of the sample group were used to calculate the variance from the midpoint for each adjective pair (selected from Osgood's study) for the measurement concepts. The adjective pairs with the largest variance were then selected to form the measurement instrument.

A factor analysis procedure was employed by Summey (1974) to select adjective pairs. He first selected adjective pairs which were identified by interview descriptions of the concepts to be measured. This set of adjective pairs was then administered to a pretest subject group. The responses were subjected to a factor analysis, and the adjective pairs receiving the highest loadings on the desired semantic space dimensions were selected for the measurement instrument.

The adjective pairs for the user satisfaction instrument were selected to satisfy three criteria:

- 1. Factorial composition
- 2. Relevance

## 3. Semantic stability

The factorial composition was intended to be unidimensional with all adjective pairs denoting the Evaluation
dimension. Each adjective pair was to be relevant to the
specific factor that it measured. Finally, semantic
stability required an unambiguous polarity for each adjective pair. The selection procedure described in the
following section was designed to satisfy the specified
criteria and to minimize any bias or lack of perception
which might exist in the selections of a single
investigator.

# Selection Procedure

A two-step, Delphi type procedure was used to select the adjective pairs for the user satisfaction instrument. Five university professors and the investigator participated in this phase of the research. The rationale for the use of these individuals was two-fold. First, each had a background of involvement in EDP activities. Secondly, it was felt that the academic experience suggested a language fluency that would be beneficial in the selection of appropriate adjectives.

Preparation for the selection procedure involved two preliminary actions. The first was the formulation of stimulus phrases that were indicative of the individual factor definitions. Since the factor name did not, in all

cases, convey the precise meaning contained in the definitions, the name was "extended" to impart the intended semantic stimulus. The more explicit phraseology aided the judges in devising and selecting appropriate adjective pairs for each factor.

The second preliminary action was the determination of the desired number of adjective pairs to be selected for each factor. Brown (1958) and Heise (1970) reported that four scales had conventionally been used for the Evaluation dimension measurements. Lusk observed:

A rule of thumb is that more than 10 bipolar adjectives per concept may distract the respondent introducing a degree of arbitrariness in the subject's response. Therefore, if all three factor dimensions (Evaluative, Potency, and Activity) are to be measured, a mix of adjectives in the ratio 4:3:3 is not uncommon (Lusk, 1973:203).

In addition to historical convention, Heise (1970) found that adequate sensitivity (ability to discriminate between individuals) was achieved with four scales per dimension. The results of a study by Norman (1959) indicated that the greatest reliability gain over single scale ratings was attained by averaging three or four scales. He also noted that stability did not significantly increase when more than four scales (up to eight scales in his study) were used for a single concept. The decision to use four adjective pairs per factor was made cognizant of these results.

The choice of four scales per factor was also influenced by the time required of the subjects. Osgood, Suci, and Tannenbaum (1957) and Heise (1970) observed that subjects could make approximately 400+ ratings per hour. It was felt that an upper bound of subject time to complete the instrument should not exceed 30 minutes (or 200 scale ratings). This judgment was based upon subject behavior that was observed during the interview process and cautions expressed in the literature (Babbie, 1975). The use of four scales for 39 factors required 156 ratings by the subject which was within the upper bound.

The first step of the selection procedure required each judge to independently propose four adjective pairs for each factor that could be used to evaluate the individual factors. Each judge was provided a list of the 39 user satisfaction factors (with extended phraseology) and instructions for adjective pair specification. The complete set of instructions is contained in Appendix 4.2.

The judges were also provided a sample list of 50 adjective pairs that had been used in previous studies utilizing the semantic differential (Nunnally, 1961). These were provided only as a guide. The instructions explicitly required that adjective pairs be selected that were highly germane to each factor with a clear polarity of "goodness" or "badness". Pairs not found in the sample list were encouraged where appropriate.

The specified adjective pairs from the judges and the investigator were grouped by factor and redistributed to the judges. A new set of instructions, shown in Appendix 4.2, directed the judges to select the best <u>four</u> pairs from the set for each factor. The instructions also called for each judge to indicate the "positive pole" of each selected adjective pair. The "positive pole" identified the single adjective of a pair that described a good or satisfactory state for the specified factor.

The adjective pairs were rank-ordered by the number of judges selecting them. The four pairs designated by the greatest number of judges were selected for the user satisfaction measurement instrument. The investigator decided all ties. Any adjective pair that did not have complete agreement on polarity was automatically discarded. Disagreement was regarded as an indicator of semantic instability, a violation of the selection criteria. Only one adjective pair was eliminated for this reason. The adjective pairs selected by this procedure are shown in Appendix 4.3.

# Weighting Function Scale

In addition to the four adjective pairs selected to evaluate each factor, a scale defined by the adjective pair "important - unimportant" was used to indicate the importance of each factor to the subject. The same response

categories were used for each scale. The use of a separate, but similar format, scale for importance was successfully employed by Friedlander (1965) and Mobley and Locke (1970).

## Internal Consistency Scale

1

8

The adjective pairs were selected to evaluate a subject's feelings of satisfaction toward distinguishable factors. Homogeneity would be evidenced by high intercorrelations between the scale ratings measuring a particular factor (Robinson, Rush, and Head, 1974). An additional scale was included to provide another measure of the internal consistency of the instrument. The scale was defined by "satisfactory - unsatisfactory". This scale was included with the evaluation scales and the weight function scale for each factor to allow an item by item comparison as well as a factor score comparison with a "direct" assessment of satisfaction. The organization of scales into a completed instrument is discussed in the following section.

#### FORMAT OF THE INSTRUMENT

The selection of the adjective pairs to form the individual scales for each of the 39 user satisfaction factors finalized the content portion of the measurement instrument. The physical arrangement of this content for presentation to the subject groups involved specific questions of format. Babbie noted:

The format of a questionnaire can be just as important as the nature and wording of the questions asked. An improperly laid out questionnaire can lead respondents to miss questions, can confuse them as to the nature of the data desired, and, in the extreme can lead to respondents throwing the questionnaire away... As a general rule the questionnaire should be spread out and uncluttered. The researcher should maximize the "white space" in his instrument (Babbie, 1975: 111).

The effect of "spreading out" the content of a questionnaire is an increase in the number of pages required for the same content expressed in a compressed format. Although this effect gives the general appearance of a longer, more time demanding questionnaire to the subjects, experienced researchers report that questionnaires with clear, uncluttered formats are more favorably received by respondents than shorter (fewer pages) questionnaires with more cluttered formats (Oppenheim, 1966).

A study conducted by the Survey Research Center of Arizona State University supported this finding (Axelrod, 1976). The study utilized two formats. One employed a compact matrix response space (a very crowded format) contained on both sides of a single page. The other format was the same content, spread out with individual response spaces, contained in a 26 page booklet. The two questionnaires were distributed randomly to the subject group. Only 44 percent of the single page questionnaires were returned, while 76 percent of the booklet-type questionnaires were completed and returned.

The higher response rate was attributed to two primary reasons. The first reason was easily detected. The booklet format reduced subject confusion and allowed a more rapid completion rate even though more pages were involved. The physical act of page-turning apparently positively reinforced a subject's sense of progress. In contrast, the single page format discouraged subjects by the lack of periodic "tangible" evidence toward completion.

The other reason for the higher completion rate was not so obvious. Follow-up interviews revealed that a subject's commitment to complete the questionnaire varied in direct proportion to the time spent in constructing the questionnaire, as evidenced by the physical appearance. Therefore, a questionnaire that appeared "thrown together" was lightly regarded by the subjects; e.g., an attitude of "If the investigator does not care, why should I?". Although the study results were not codified, one general principle did emerge. Subjects did tend to attribute importance to the questionnaire and the research that it represented on the basis of the physical appearance of the questionnaire.

Therefore, three fundametal tenets guided the material arrangement of the user satisfaction measurement instrument.

These tenets were:

 The content was to be unconstricted with ample "white space".

- 2. The responses required of the subjects were to be clear, simple, and rapid.
- 3. The total design was to reflect deliberate forethought to achieve a "professional" appearance.

Within these basic guidelines, the following aspects of the format were specificially addressed:

- 1. Number of scale intervals
- 2. Choice of adverb modifiers
- 3. Order of the scales
- 4. Order of the factors
- 5. Instruction set
- 6. Assembly

## Number of Scale Intervals

The instrument scales were formed by the separation of the adjective pairs by a number of equal intervals which represented response categories. Traditionally, seven intervals were used in research employing the semantic differential (Heise, 1969). Miller (1956) argued in support of this tradition that subjects appeared to be limited in unidimensional judgments to about seven categories.

Gulliksen (1958) challenged that viewpoint and stated that 20 - 30 point scales were feasible for semantic differential judgments. Garner (1960) confirmed that discrimination did increase as the number of rating categories increased, but Bass, Cascio, and O'Conner (1974) reported that an increased

number of rating categories was also accompanied by an increased overlap in adjacent point judgments. This overlap was as high as 44 percent for a 9 point scale.

The evidence was contradictory. The increased discrimination achieved by the use of many response categories was somewhat offset by the overlap of adjacent point judgments. Furthermore, as Garner observed:

The optimum number of rating categories, or at least the number beyond which there will be no further improvement in discrimination, is clearly a function of the amount of discriminability inherent in the stimuli being rated. Thus, there can be no single number of rating categories appropriate to all rating situations. At the limits of discriminability, this fact is obvious (Garner, 1960:350).

A seven interval scale was used for the user satisfaction measurement instrument. The rationale for this decision had two main points. The study of the metric properties of the semantic differential by Messick (1957) established the interval property of the seven point scale (reported in Chapter 2). This was a very desirable property that allowed a more sophisticated statistical analysis of the resulting scores. This property was not established for other than seven point scales.

The second reason for the seven intervals was the communication sensitivity that was achieved. Osgood, Suci, and Tannenbaum (1957:11) declared that the measurement method "should yield differentiations commensurate with the natural units of the material being studied, i.e., should be

able to reflect as fine distinctions in meaning as are typically made in communicating". It was felt that the seven response categories, labeled with the polar adverbs extremely, quite, and slightly on both sides of the neutral response category, did form natural groups that reflected typical communication patterns describing user satisfaction. The use of seven categories over four evaluation scales allowed a quantitative distinction of 28 values after averaging, ranging in mean scores from -3 to +3 in steps of .25. Therefore, a score of +1.5 could be interpreted as halfway between "slightly satisfied" and "quite satisfied". It was not felt that a finer discriminatory scale would achieve a proportionally greater explanatory or communicative power.

If a factor was not applicable, the subject was instructed to check the midpoint of all the scales. This gave an effective score, weighted or unweighted, of zero for that factor's contribution to the overall satisfaction measure.

## Choice of Adverb Modifiers

2

The metric characteristics of the adverb qualifiers extremely, quite, and slightly were examined by Cliff (1959) and found to combine multiplicatively with adjectives to define rating positions of almost equidistant intensity.

The neutral point of intensity was assumed to be located at

the midpoint of the scale. This assumption was supported for the summated range of the scales by McCroskey, Prichard, and Arnold (1967).

Therefore, the seven intervals of the scales were qualified by the adverbs, extremely, quite, slightly, equally or neither, slightly, quite, and extremely. This qualification was explained to the respondents in the instructions. The adverbs were not repeated throughout the instrument. Wells and Smith (1960) found that the ratings achieved with and without the response categories being constantly labeled were practically equivalent.

## Order of the Scales

The scales were ordered consistently for each factor. The four evaluation scales identified by the selection procedure were randomly ordered in the first four positions. These were followed in order by the "satisfactory - unsatisfactory" and "important - unimportant" scales. There was no evidence reported that the order of the scales influenced the ratings. An unweighted factor score was computed as the average of the four evaluation scale scores. The practice of following these scales by the "satisfactory - unsatisfactory" scale, included as a measure of internal consistency, allowed a rapid visual check of the consistency of a subject's rating style. The order also simplified the data coding procedure for analysis.

The "important - unimportant" scale was last in order. It was also separated from the other scales by the statement, "For me, this factor is." Since this scale required a different type of judgment (importance rather than evaluation), the statement set the scale apart to provide a break in the subject's evaluative thought process. The statement also provided a subtle reminder to the subject to rate the factors according to his own feelings rather than an overall judgment reflecting the feelings of other users.

The polarity of the scales was consistent with the positive adjective located on the left. Some investigators randomly alternated the positive term between the left and right side (Heise, 1970). This practice was criticized by Nunnally:

The purpose of such reversals of polarity is to prevent subjects from being influenced from scale to scale by ratings made on previous scales. To the extent that this is accomplished by alternating directions of scales, however, is not worth the price in measurement error. One frequently sees ratings where subjects apparently became confused by the numerous alternations of scale directions... and rates a concept as both "very good" and "very worthless". The weight of the argument is for keeping the scales pertaining to any factor all pointing in the same direction (Nunnally, 1967:542).

## Order of the Factors

The user satisfaction factors were randomly ordered.

Although Somer (1965) found no effect of context or order on the subject ratings, it was felt that the random order would provide some variety and a more interesting task to

the respondents.

## Instruction Set

Several sample instruction sets for semantic differential instruments were illustrated in Osgood, Suci, and Tannenbaum (1957) and Nunnally (1961). One criticism levied against the sample instructions was that the length and elaborateness were excessive for the relatively simple task required of the subject (Axelrod, 1976). A simplified instruction set was devised and provided to the Survey Research Center of Arizona State University for preliminary evaluation. The final instruction set incorporated suggestions made by the Center.

## Assembly

The set of 39 user satisfaction factors, with the respective scales, were assembled into a seven by eight and a half inch booklet with the instructions on the first page. Two factors were placed on each additional page. The factor phrases were numbered and enclosed in a box for differentiation from the scales. The statement "To me, this factor is" which preceded each "important - unimportant" scale was similarly enclosed in a box. The use of boxes for visual highlighting was recommended by Oppenheim (1966) and Babbie (1975). Both boxes were offset slightly to the left. Osipow and Grooms (1962) found that such offsets of the response stimulus did not result in a response bias. The

booklet was bound with a cover depicting a bold graphic to provide visual attractiveness. A copy of the booklet pages is included in Appendix 4.1.

#### PRELIMINARY EVALUATION

The completion of the user satisfaction measurement instrument was followed by a preliminary evaluation. Four user subjects were selected as a coarse representation of the user population of interest. These subjects completed the questionnaire and provided an assessment of the following:

- 1. Clarity of the instructions
- 2. Clarity of the intent of the scales
- 3. Clarity of the factor phraseology
- 4. Time to complete the instrument

The preliminary test determined that the instructions were clear and that there was no confusion in interpreting the scales, with one exception. Two of the test subjects indicated that the scale "reserved - unreserved" for the factor Confidence in systems, was ambiguous. An alternate adjective pair, "definite - uncertain", identified from the selection procedure, was acceptable to the subjects as a replacement. Several suggestions by the subjects on the factor phraseology were incorporated as improvements. The time for completion ranged from 15 minutes to 25 minutes. This was within the 30 minute upper bound that was targeted.

This preliminary evaluation concluded the construction of the measurement instrument.

#### SUMMARY

The semantic differential methodology was combined with the user satisfaction domain to construct the measurement instrument. The specific adjective pairs for the factor scales were selected in a two-step, Delphi type procedure. Five university professors participated in the selection process. The adjective pairs defined four evaluation scales for each factor. The evaluation scales were augmented by an internal consistency scale and an importance weighting scale.

The scales for each factor were composed into a questionnaire booklet. The format of the booklet was designed to enhance the effectiveness of the measurement process. A preliminary evaluation by four user subjects confirmed that the instrument was clear, unambiguous, and visually attractive.

0

40

The construction of the instrument established the functional means to measure user satisfaction. The instrument was constructed under careful guidelines for the content domain defined by the methodology of Chapter 3. The next chapter presents an evaluation of the reliability and validity of this instrument.

## Chapter 5

#### EVALUATION OF THE MEASUREMENT INSTRUMENT

This chapter presents an evaluation of the measurement instrument. The administration of the measurement instrument to a subject group and the scoring of the results is described. The results are analyzed with the aid of the Statistical Package for Social Scientists (SPSS) computer programs for factor analysis and Pearson product-moment correlation. These SPSS programs are augmented by data reduction and analysis of variance programs developed specifically for this research.

The evaluation first centers on the reliability property of the instrument. Analysis of variance is used to show that the estimated errors of measurement are insignificant in relation to the variance in the scores attributed to the measurement technique. The reliability coefficients range from .7527 to .9828.

The evaluation next focuses on the validity properties of the instrument. Three categories of measurement validity are identified as (1) content validity, (2) predictive validity, and (3) construct validity. The scores resulting from the measurement instrument are analyzed for characteristics associated with each of these categories to establish the overall validity properties.

The accumulated results confirm that the measurement instrument is both reliable and valid for its intended purpose. Therefore, the research objective of user satisfaction measurement is effectively demonstrated.

#### ADMINISTRATION AND SCORING

The 32 middle managers who were interviewed in the initial phase of the research were selected as the subject group for evaluation of the measurement instrument. The selection of this sample is described in Chapter 3. The representativeness of the subjects and their continued commitment to participate in this research were influencing factors in this selection; however, the primary reason for using this particular group of subjects was the existence of self-assessments of their satisfaction states at the time of the interviews. At the conclusion of each interview, each subject was asked to consider his total current computer support environment and to indicate his position on the seven interval satisfaction scale shown in Figure 5.1.

	Extreme1v		Quite	Slightly	Fonelly		Slightly	Quite		Extremely		
Satisfied	<u>:</u>	,	12	:	ð,	_:	42	:	:		<u>:</u>	Dissatisfied

0

Figure 5.1
Satisfaction Scale

These self-assessments partitioned the subjects into groups of users who considered themselves to be satisfied or dissatisfied by varying degrees with their current computer support. This partitioning of users according to their satisfaction states was a significant asset for determining the validity of the measurement instrument.

Administration of the user satisfaction measurement instrument was initiated four to six weeks after completion of the interviews. Twenty-nine of the 32 subjects completed and returned the measurement booklets. An informal follow-up to seven of the subjects indicated that the time to complete the booklet had ranged from 15 to 25 minutes.

The measurement booklets were scored according to the following procedures. Each of the 39 factors of the user satisfaction construct domain was rated on six scales. Four of the scales were for evaluation measurement. The fifth scale, defined by the adjective pair "satisfactory - unsatisfactory", was used for internal consistency purposes as a direct assessment of the subject's feeling about the factor. The sixth scale, defined by "important - unimportant", was used to weight the factor in the overall score. Each scale had seven interval response categories. The integers +3, +2, +1, 0, -1, -2, and -3 were assigned to the intervals for the first five scales with +3 being assigned to the most favorable response interval.

The sixth scale was defined by a linear weighting function to modify the factor scores to reflect the saliency of each factor in the overall score. The weights assigned to each interval were 1.00, .85, .70, .55, .40, .25, and 10. The weight 1.00 was assigned to the response "extremely important". The weights were selected arbitrarily to provide an equal differential of .15 (approximately 1/7) between adjacent intervals.

The scale response of subject k for adjective pair j of factor i is denoted by Ikij. The raw score of factor i for subject k was calculated as the mean response for the four evaluation scales and denoted FSki. Therefore, the potential range of the factor scores was +3 to -3 in .25 increments. The weighted factor score (WFSki) was the product of the factor score multiplied by the weight determined by the sixth scale response. The factor satisfaction score (FSSki) was determined by the fifth scale response. The total satisfaction score denoted TSk was the sum of all of the unweighted factor scores. The weighted total satisfaction score, denoted WTSk, was the sum of all of the weighted factor scores. The potential range of both the  $TS_k$  and the  $WTS_k$  was +117 to -117 (39 times +3 and -3, respectively). Figure 5.2 summarizes the scoring procedures.

A computer program was developed using the FORTRAN IV language to summarize the raw data extracted from the

Factor Score (FS)\* for factor i of subject k:

$$FS_{ki} = (\sum_{j=1}^{4} I_{kij})/4$$
  $i = 1, 2, ..., 39$ 

Total Satisfaction Score (TS) for subject k:

$$TS_k = \sum_{i=1}^{39} FS_{ki}$$

Total Weighted Satisfaction Score (WTS) for subject k:

$$WTS_{k} = \sum_{i=1}^{39} FS_{ki} W_{ki}$$

where

0

0

0

 $I_{kij}$  = Subject k's response to scale j of factor i

 $W_{\mbox{ki}}$  = Importance weight for factor i as given by subject k

$$W_{ki} = 1.00 \text{ if } I_{ki,5} = +3$$

$$W_{ki} = .85 \text{ if } I_{ki,5} = +2$$

$$W_{ki} = .70 \text{ if } I_{ki,5} = +1$$

$$W_{ki} = .55 \text{ if } I_{ki,5} = 0$$

$$W_{ki} = .40 \text{ if } I_{ki,5} = -1$$

$$W_{ki} = .25 \text{ if } I_{ki,5} = -2$$

$$W_{ki} = .10 \text{ if } I_{ki,5} = -3$$

Figure 5.2

Scoring Procedures

subject booklets and to create input files for subsequent analysis. A copy of the program is shown in Appendix 5.1. The program output included the weighted and unweighted factor scores and total scores. The  $\mathsf{TS}_k$  and  $\mathsf{WTS}_k$  for each subject are shown in Table 5.1.

A comparison of the weighted and unweighted satisfaction scores in Table 5.1 revealed a very close correspondence. The Pearson product-moment (PPM) correlation coefficient for the scores was .9968. This extremely high correlation coefficient indicated that the linear relationship between the scores was almost perfect. Therefore, the use of a weighting function to alter the factor scores did little to increase the information conveyed by the less complex unweighted satisfaction score.

The individual booklets were examined to attempt to explain this unexpected finding. The examination indicated that the subjects tended to "weight" the factors by their responses on the evaluation scales. There was a tendency for "important" factors to achieve more extreme evaluation ratings while the "unimportant" factors were more neutrally (middle of the scale) rated. This minimized the effect of the weighting function of the overall score. This propensity supported a number of researchers who contended that differential weighting was unnecessary (Mobley and Locke, 1970; Beckwith and Lehmann, 1973).

O

Table 5.1
Satisfaction Scores

Subject	Unweighted	Weighted
Al	111.75	106.99
A2	49.75	48.21
A3	69.25	67.15
A4	41.50	36.21
B1	15.25	17.24
C1	48.50	44.00
C3	20.00	19.51
C4	-4.75	-3.81
C5	-7.00	-2.65
D1	54.25	45.93
D2	31.25	29.71
D3	60.25	52.41
E1	63.75	53.40
E2	57.75	51.75
E3	31.75	26.91
E4	83.00	75.99
F1	-38.00	-36.84
F2	-46.75	-44.31
F3	-27.75	-27.75
F4	-15.50	-10.03
F5	-64.25	-61.59
G1	21.50	17.64
G2	18.50	12.99
G3	17.75	11.79
G4	-15.75	-14.36
H1	60.50	49.29
H2	33.75	28.39
Н3	55.25	51.31
Н4	56.25	46.28

\*

0

O

8

\*

Therefore, the usefulness of the "important - unimportant" scale in the measurement instrument was confined to the identification of the factors considered significant by the individual subjects. The subsequent evaluation was based only on the unweighted factor and total scores. The following sections analyze the responses of the 29 subjects to establish the reliability and validity properties of the measurement instrument.

#### RELIABILITY

Reliability is defined as the relative absence of measurement errors. Thus, reliability is concerned with the accuracy of a measurement instrument or, restated, the extent to which the obtained scores reflect the "true" scores of the property being measured. Since the "true" scores are unknown in any set of obtained scores, the error scores are also unknown and must be estimated. This estimate is based upon the assumption that the errors are independent and random. They are assumed to be uncorrelated to the true scores. Therefore, the total variance in any set of measurement scores is composed of "true" variance and error variance.

10

The reliability of the user satisfaction measurement instrument was determined by the proportion of variance in the factor scores that was attributable to measurement error. For any set of scores obtained by the instrument,

the total variance was composed of the variance from individual subject differences and the error variance. An analysis of variance (ANOVA) approach was used to calculate the total variance and the different variance components for each factor score. A sample ANOVA table is illustrated in Figure 5.3. Readers unfamiliar with analysis of variance are referred to Walpole and Myers (1972) or Hicks (1973), among others. The reliability coefficient for each factor was computed by the equation:

$$r_{tt} = 1 - (V_e / V_{sub})$$
 (5.1) where

rtt = the reliability coefficient

12

 $V_{sub}$  = variance due to subject difference

V<sub>e</sub> = error or residual variance

This method of estimating reliability has been widely accepted (Thorndike, 1967; Nunnally, 1967; Kerlinger, 1973; Summey, 1974). Kerlinger explained the interpretation of the coefficient:

The reliability coefficient is a coefficient of determination. Theoretically, it tells how much variance of the total variance of a measured variable is "true" variance. If we had the "true" scores and could correlate them with the scores of the measured variable and square the resulting coefficient of correlation, we would obtain the reliability coefficient (Kerlinger, 1973:451).

A separate reliability coefficient was calculated for each of the 39 factors which comprise the user satisfaction domain. This was required because each factor represented a

Factor 39 SUBJECTS		SCA			TOTALS
	1	2	3	4	
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 25 26 27 28 29 TOTAL	7.00 7.00 4.00 5.00 1.00 4.00 2.00 2.00 5.00 3.00 6.00 2.00 1.00 1.00 1.00 1.00 2.00 2.00 2	7.00 7.00 4.00 6.00 1.00 4.00 2.00 5.00 3.00 2.00 5.00 6.00 2.00 1.00 1.00 1.00 1.00 2.00 5.00 3.00 2.00 5.00 6.00 2.00 5.00 6.00 2.00 6.00 2.00 6.00 1.00	7.00 7.00 4.00 5.00 2.00 4.00 3.00 4.00 5.00 5.00 5.00 5.00 7.00 2.00 1.00 1.00 1.00 1.00 3.00 4.00 3.00 7.00 3.00 4.00	7.00 7.00 4.00 5.00 2.00 4.00 3.00 4.00 3.00 6.00 4.00 3.00 5.00 6.00 2.00 1.00 1.00 1.00 3.00 5.00 4.00 3.00	28.00 28.00 16.00 21.00 6.00 10.00 14.00 8.00 17.00 10.00 18.00 25.00 4.00 4.00 4.00 20.00 12.00 11.00 11.00 25.00
Source		SS	D	F	MS
TOTAL SCALES SUBJECTS ERROR		409.76 1.41 388.26 20.09		15.00 3.00 28.00 84.00	. 47 13.87 . 24

Figure 5.3

# Sample ANOVA Table\*

\*The scale values include a constant of +4.0 which was added to eliminate negative numbers during the input process.

unique, independent measurement problem. A computer program was developed using FORTRAN IV to perform the required analysis of variance and computation of the reliability coefficients for each factor. Additional factor statistics were also computed. The program listing and a sample output is shown in Appendix 5.2. The reliability coefficients are shown in Table 5.2.

The reliability coefficients obtained were exceptionally high. Thirty-two of the 39 factors had a coefficient that exceeded .90. The minimum coefficient was .7527. These results indicated that very little of the variation in the factor scores was attributable to measurement error.

Rather, the differences were a result of measured differences between the subjects. This level of reliability was very favorably comparable to reliability coefficients developed in similar research (Heise, 1969; Summey, 1974). Reliability was a necessary but not sufficient condition for validity (Nunnally, 1967). The next section discusses the evaluation of the measurement instrument for validity.

#### VALIDITY

The validity of a measurement instrument is determined by the extent to which it measures what it is supposed to measure. While the theory of measurement error is well developed and straightforward for establishing reliability, there is no well defined process for documenting the

 $\label{eq:table 5.2} Table \ 5.2$  Reliability Coefficients by Factor (Fi)

Factor i	Reliability Coefficient	Factor i	Reliability Coefficient
1	. 9295	21	.9188
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	.8469	22	.9446
3	. 9347	22 23	.9431
4	.7527	24	.9575
5	. 9826	25	.8614
6	.9237	26	.8327
7	.9365	27	.9133
8	.9662	28	.9630
9	.9008	29	.9624
10	.8902	30	.9651
11	.9143	31	.8125
12	. 8698	32	.9297
13	.9324	33	.9542
13 14	.9787	34	.9495
15	.9256	33 34 35	.9688
16	. 9286	36	.9683
16 17	.9500	36 37	.9602
18	.9417	38	.9724
19	.9733	39	.9828
20	. 9060		.,,,,

validity of a measurement instrument designed for psychometric purposes. Rather, validity is viewed as a property determined by logical as well as statistical arguments.

Three traditional categories of measurement validity have evolved, however, that characterize the different aspects of validity as well as the approaches that have been pursued to demonstrate this property. These are (1) content validity, (2) predictive validity, and (3) construct validity (Ghiselli, 1964; Nunnally, 1967). The reader is referred to Chapter 2 for a fuller discussion of these categories. The user satisfaction measurement instrument was evaluated for each of the three types of validity.

## Content Validity

10

Content validity is determined from the content and operations of the measurement instrument. It is sometimes referred to as "face validity" (Babbie, 1975). Content validity implies that the content of the construct or attribute being measured has been adequately sampled from the total construct domain and that the operations to measure this content are logically sound (Ghiselli, 1964).

The content of the user satisfaction measurement instrument was designed to include all important factors affecting a user's satisfaction with the computer support provided to him within the organization. The methodology to identify those factors and to test for the completeness of

the factor list is presented in Chapter 3. The probability of any factor considered important by a user being included in the measurement instrument exceeded .90 in a test of hypotheses at the .01 level of significance. This was compelling evidence that the domain of the user satisfaction construct had been more than "adequately" sampled in the construction of the measurement instrument.

The semantic differential methodology was used to establish the operations for measuring this content. An extensive evaluation of the appropriateness of this methodology selection is presented in Chapter 2. The careful development of the measurement instrument itself is described in Chapter 4. It was felt that this deliberate and prudent approach to the functionalization of the measurement process justified a validity claim; however, this was ultimately a subjective judgment. Therefore, the response structures of the 29 subjects who were administered the instrument were examined for further evidence of content validity that was not based upon subjective judgments.

Three characteristics of the response structures were considered indicative of content validity. The first was homogeneity or internal consistency of the individual factor scales. Scales which purport to measure the same thing should be positively correlated (or homogeneous). The second was unidimensionality of the scales within each factor. Since the satisfaction construct was considered to

be composed of only the Evaluation dimension of connotative feeling, the factor scales should reflect only one dimension. Finally, the third characteristic was scale discrimination between "satisfied" and "dissatisfied" subjects.

8

The Pearson product-moment (PPM) correlation coefficients were calculated for each pair of scales for each factor to determine the homogeneity of the measurement instrument. The correlation coefficients are shown in Table 5.3. A significance test for the correlation coefficient r was derived from the use of the Student's t distribution with N-2 degrees of freedom for the quantity

$$r [(N-2)/(1-r^2)]^{\frac{1}{2}}$$

(Nie, Hull, Jenkins, Steinbrenner, and Bent, 1970). All but 8 of the 156 coefficients were significant at the .01 level. All but one of the coefficients were significant at the .05 level. It was concluded that the measurement instrument was internally consistent.

Factor analysis was used to examine the scales for unidimensionality. Factor analysis is a mathematical method of discovering patterns in the variations of the values of several variables. This is accomplished by the generation of artificial dimensions, termed "factors" (these should not be confused with the factors in the measurement instrument), which correlate highly with several of the variables and that are independent of one another (Babbie, 1975). The

Table 5.3

Correlation Coefficients Between Factor Scales

						<del></del>	
Factor i	1,2	1,3	Scale 1,4	Pairs i,	j 2,4	3,4	
1 2345678901123456789011231456789012232222222333333333333333333333333333	.9279 .8952 .7349 .67555 .7783 .9624 .8760 .8760 .8860 .8860 .88645 .7900 .91323 .9558 .86421 .79527 .88564 .89541	.6746 .3489 .8486 .7098 .93227 .4822 .6653 .7619 .8265 .7263 .7449 .8265	.7761 .5149 .7254 .6733 .9264 .8521 .6680 .7598 .7598 .6914 .86832 .86320 .86537 .86652 .86537 .87598 .86537 .87598 .86537 .87598 .8759	.7466 .4537 .8468 .0155 .6456 .9355 .6456 .9173 .89271 .49961 .7634 .8539 .6796 .8539 .6796 .8241 .8241 .8235 .8444 .702 .8535 .8444 .7431 .8421	.7487 .6744 .7406 .3821 .9486 .6769 .7126 .8227 .78217 .4802 .6197 .4257 .88147 .7701 .88147 .7639 .9052 .7345 .7639 .7639 .7639 .7759 .77	.7646 .5678 .8031 .6079 .8985 .87721 .8797 .7886 .87721 .8797 .78951 .6237 .7996 .8147 .8290 .7198 .7198 .7965 .7198 .7965 .8437 .8441 .84	

number of factors that are generated is a function of the number of "clusters" that exist in the variables. One output of factor analysis is the "factor loadings" which are the correlations between each factor and each variable. Factor analysis is actually a generic term that subsumes a variety of techniques. The statistical basis is sufficiently complex that the interested reader is referred to Harmon (1967) or Nie, Hull, Jenkins, Steinbrenner, and Bent (1970) for a more complete discussion.

The scale values for each user satisfaction factor were input as variables to the SPSS factor analysis program. A sample output is shown in Appendix 5.3. With one exception, the scale values were defined by only one dimension. The exception was the factor Organizational Competition with the EDP Unit  $(F_4)$  which had two dimensions. The second dimension for this factor was due to the third scale which did not correlate strongly with the other evaluative scales. This exception was not considered to be significant because the factor was ranked next to last in importance by the subjects. The single factor loadings are shown in Table 5.4. These results confirmed the unidimensionality of the scales in the measurement instrument.

The scales discrimination between "satisfied" and "dissatisfied" users was next examined on a factor by factor basis. The 29 subjects were dichotomized into a satisfied or dissatisfied group based upon the sign (plus or minus,

Table 5.4
Scale Factor Loadings

Factor i	1	2	Scale 3	4
1 2 3 4	.9190 .8076	.9424 .9983	.8026 .5276	.8550 .7207
3	.8590 .8827	. 8705 . 6402	.9687 .5637	.8405 .8173
4*	. 1897	.5775	. 5960	. 2463
4* 5 6 7 8 9	.9791 .9104	.9838 .7791	.9552 .8413	.9507 .9433
7	.9452	.9568	.9868	.7458
9	.9639 .7967	.9591 .9391	.9509 .7258	.8806 .8918
10	.9055	.4974	.9993	.9054
11 12	.8600 .9127	. 9398 . 9489	.8664 .8297	.7484
13	.8694	.8670	.9347	.8551
14 15	.9618 .9183	.9772 .9114	.9910 .9327	.9114 .7192
16	.8938	.7657	.9014	.9403
17 18	.9012 .9140	. 8863 . 9456	.9125 .8604	.9417 .9177
19	.9407	.9514	.9799	.9309
20 21	.9908 .7835	.7048 .9084	.9326 .9118	.7466 .8573
22 23	.9700	.9641	.7253	.9581
23	.9551 .9617	.9184 .9719	.9423 .8904	.8014 .8677
24 25	.9803	.8581	.8823	. 5077
26 27 28	.7169 .9506	.6094 .6232	.8161 .9307	.8815 .9267
28	.9374	. 9933	.9319	.8748
29 30	.9723 .8691	.8944 .9577	.9312 .9599	.9373 .9614
30 31	.6217	.7728	.7236	.8022
32 33	.7717 .9389	.8792 .9366	.9636 .8606	. 8925 . 9431
34	.8720	.9063	.9966	.8730
34 35 36 37	.9810 .8945	.9142 .8868	.9270 .9894	.9580
37	.9610	.8794	.9150	.9495
38 39	.9571 .9499	.9620 .9688	.9030 .9752	.9720

<sup>\*</sup> Loading on second dimension

8

45

respectively) of their total factor score (average of the four scales). The scale means for each group were then calculated. The range for each scale was the difference between the two group means. The range was indicative of the discriminatory power of the scale. The scale ranges are shown in Table 5.5. Ninety-seven of the 156 scales had a range of more than 3 intervals. The minimum range for any scale was 1.67 intervals. Therefore, each of the scales was considered to be sufficiently discriminating.

Therefore, the response structures of the subjects exhibited the desired characteristics of homogeneity, unidimensionality, and discrimination. When considered with the methodologies used to define the content of the measurement instrument and to measure that content, the claim of content validity was deemed to be justified.

# Predictive Validity

3

3

Predictive validity is traditionally signified by the correlation between the measurement scores and some independent criterion that is assumed to represent the "true" state of the attribute being measured. The usefulness of predictive validity measures has often been limited by the absence of an appropriate independent criterion. This limitation has been especially acute for psychometric measurement instruments designed to measure "how much" of an attribute exists in a subject (Nunnally, 1967).

Table 5.5
Scale Range Between Means

Factor	1	Sca 2	ale 3	4
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 25 26 27 28 29 30 31 32 33 34 35 36 37 38 38 39 39 30 30 30 30 30 30 30 30 30 30 30 30 30	3.46 2.61 2.95 1.98 4.04 4.50 2.12 4.38 3.00 2.88 3.75 3.29 3.03 3.75 2.93 2.93 3.75 2.93 2.37 4.27 3.46 2.82 2.70 2.55 3.24 3.24 3.24 3.24 3.24 3.24 3.24 3.24	3.33 2.96 3.43 1.67 3.63 4.54 2.52 3.99 3.11 2.05 4.17 2.75 3.02 3.28 3.96 2.12 3.99 3.13 3.13 3.13 3.13 3.13 3.13 3.13	2.67 2.08 3.24 2.09 3.43 3.87 2.28 4.04 2.50 2.83 3.23 3.23 3.70 1.89 2.73 3.23 3.29 2.70 2.50 3.86 2.51 3.86 3.86 2.51 3.86 2.51 3.86 2.51 3.86 2.51 3.86 2.51 3.86 2.51 3.86 2.51 3.86 2.51 3.86 2.51 3.86 2.51 3.86 2.51 3.86 2.51 3.86 3.86 3.86 3.86 3.86 3.86 3.86 3.86	2.29 2.65 3.38 2.00 3.53 3.49 3.22 2.48 2.45 1.81 2.80 1.87 3.48 3.18 3.37 1.81 3.25 3.57 2.31 3.19 2.74 2.67 3.19 2.74 2.67 3.19 2.74 2.67 3.19 3.19 3.19 3.19 3.19 3.19 3.19 3.19

There was no known independent criterion external to this research that specifically addressed the satisfaction of a user, either by factor or total score, that could be used to evaluate the user satisfaction measurement instrument. Two data elements, however, were collected during this research that were conducive to the predictive validity evaluation. The first was the self-assessment by each subject of his total satisfaction state at the time of the initial interview. These assessments were made four to six weeks prior to the administration of the measurement instruments. Therefore, the subject group was partitioned into "known" groups along a total satisfaction scale.

The self-assessments and the measured satisfaction scores of the subjects are shown in Table 5.6. The subjects are grouped by organization. A graph of the scores is illustrated in Figure 5.4 with the horizontal axis representing the self-assessment and the vertical axis representing the measured score. The data points are identified by subject. The PPM correlation coefficient for the two scores was .7899. This was significant at the .001 level. It was felt that this correlation was quite high considering that the self-assessment scores could assume only one of seven values. This correlation between the measured scores and an independent criterion of user satisfaction was indicative of predictive validity.

Table 5.6
Subject Satisfaction Scores

Subject	Self-Assessed	Measured	Organizational
	Score	Score	Mean
A1	+3	111.75	68.06
A2	+2	49.75	
A3	+3	69.25	
A4	+2	41.50	
B1	+2	15.25	15.25
C1	+2	48.50	14.19
C3	-1	20.00	
C4	-2	-4.75	
C5	-1	-7.00	
D1	+1	54.25	48.58
D2	+1	31.25	
D3	+2	60.25	
E1	+2	63.75	59.06
E2	+2	57.75	
E3	+2	31.75	
E4	+3	83.00	
F1	-2	-38.00	-38.45
F2	-2	-46.75	
F3	-2	-27.75	
F4	+1	-15.50	
F5	-3	-64.25	
G1	+2	21.50	10.50
G2	+1	18.50	
G3	+1	17.75	
G4	+2	-15.75	
H1	+2	60.75	51.50
H2	-2	33.75	
H3	+2	55.25	
H4	+2	56.25	

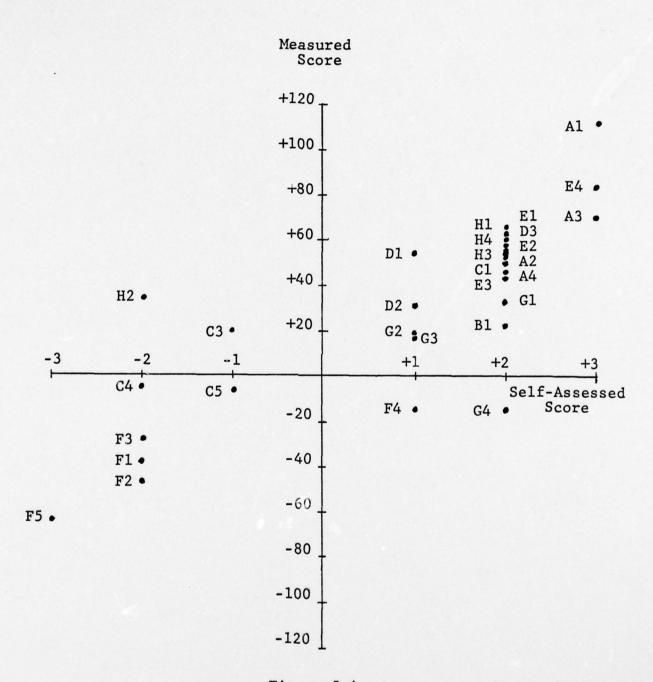


Figure 5.4
Subject Self-Assessed and Measured Satisfaction Scores

This evidence was further supported by the linearity exhibited by the subject scores. After partitioning the groups according to their self-assessments, the mean measured scores were calculated for each group. The response group means are shown in Table 5.7.

The second data element for evaluating predictive validity was provided in the measurement instrument itself. A separate scale defined by the adjective pair "satisfactory - unsatisfactory" was included for each factor. This scale was considered a "direct" assessment of the subject's satisfaction with the individual factors. This direct assessment should correlate highly with the factor score determined by the four evaluation scales. The independence of this criterion was subject to question because it was collected at the same time and in the same manner as the measured scores; therefore, the absence of a high correlation would have been more significiant as a negative indication of predictive validity than the converse condition. However, as the results shown in Table 5.8 indicate, the correlations were extremely high for the two variables. The PPM correlation coefficients ranged from .7454 to .9719 and were significant at the .001 level.

3

45

The results accumulated in this evaluation of the subject self-assessments and the direct factor scores sustained the predictive validity property of the user satisfaction measurement instrument. Since the subject

Table 5.7
Response Group Mean Scores

Self-Assessment Response Group	Measured Mean Score (subjects)		
Extremely Satisfied	88.00 (3)		
Quite Satisfied	42.04 (13)		
Slightly Satisfied	21.25 (5)		
Slightly Dissatisfied	6.50 (2)		
Quite Dissatisfied	-16.70 (5)		
Extremely Dissatisfied	-64.25 (1)		

Table 5.8

Satisfaction Scale and Factor Score Correlation

Factor i	Correlation Coefficient	Factor i	Correlation Coefficient
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	.9273 .8769 .9468 .7454 .9699 .9207 .8237 .9719 .9659 .8666 .8967 .9169 .9130 .9656 .9469 .9252 .9490 .9368 .9158 .8451	21 22 23 24 25 26 27 28 29 30 31 32 33 34 35 36 37 38 39	.8044 .9283 .9700 .9443 .9099 .8880 .8832 .9003 .8434 .9267 .8860 .9279 .8752 .8052 .9585 .9673 .9530 .9359 .9218

group had participated throughout the research, an attempt was made to develop yet another independent criterion for comparing the measured scores. The vice president of a local computer company, which sells and services hardware and software systems for small businesses, was contacted and asked to identify six customers in each of three categories according to the instructions shown in Appendix 5.4. The categories were customers who were (1) extremely satisfied, (2) extremely dissatisfied, and (3) slightly satisfied or dissatisfied. He was asked to identify only those customers whom he felt confident of placing in the correct category. This request proved to be much more difficult than presumed. Although six customers were named for each group, some were named by the vice president with trepidation that they were mislabeled.

Each of the users identified in this manner was asked to complete the measurement booklet. Eleven of the users completed and returned the booklet. The subject scores by response category, shown in Table 5.9, were less than conclusive. Although the two highest and the two lowest user scores were associated with the expected response categories, the other scores did not fall neatly within predicted clusters. The mean scores of the response categories did, however, rank in the expected order. Only two of the subjects, S3 and D4, achieved scores significantly different than their category would indicate. This

Table 5.9
Measured Scores

Response Category	Subject	Score	Category Mean
Extremely Satisfied	S2 S3 S4 S5 S6	82.00 37.50 62.75 66.00 115.50	72.75
Slightly Satisfied or Dissatisfied	M1 M5 M6	65.50 74.25 63.25	67.67
Extremely Dissatisfied	D1 D4 D6	-4.25 59.00 -64.25	-9.50

anomaly was probably the result of misidentification during the selection process.

The user satisfaction measurement instrument was subjected to three approaches to determine predictive validity. It was felt that this property of the measurement instrument was confirmed by the combined results.

# Construct Validity

Construct validity is based upon the behavior of the measurement scores conforming to expected relationships with the construct network of variables. Cronbach and Meehl (1955:300) state that "construct validity is possible only when some of the statements in the network lead to predicted relations among observables." This type of restriction is complicated by the fact that a "satisfaction" is not ever seen and is therefore not an observable. Surrogate criteria, such as the number of complaints or late bill payments, are themselves subject to questions of validity. Consequently, it is ordinarily necessary to evaluate construct validity by integrating evidence from the many different sources.

The only observables that were available to evaluate the user satisfaction measurement instrument for construct validity were the subject scores. The foundation for construct validity was embodied in the evaluation findings for content and predictive validity. The definition of the

user satisfaction construct and the subsequent definition of the content and the measurement process (content validity) established certain expectations regarding the response structures. The subject responses did exhibit the expected properties of internal consistency, unidimensionality, and scale discrimination. Furthermore, the subject responses correlated highly with the responses anticipated on the basis of external criteria (predictive validity). These relationships followed a pattern that implied construct validity.

Additional indications of construct validity were contained in the subject responses. In developing the content of the user satisfaction measurement instrument, importance had been attributed to the factors on the basis of literature references and subject mentions during interviews. The subject responses to the measurement instrument confirmed this implied importance. The mean response for each factor's "important - unimportant" scale is shown in Table 5.10 in descending order within the scale response boundaries. Each of the factors was accorded a positive importance mean. The relatively low means of the Language (F10), Organizational competition (F4), and Chargeback (F7) factors were presumed to be a result of the lack of generality of the factors. For example, only one of the subject organizations utilized a charge-back method of payment for services. Nevertheless, every factor was ranked

Table 5.10

Importance Scale Means by Factor

Scale Mean	i	Factor (F <sub>i</sub> )	
+3.00 EXTREMELY IMPORTANT*			
2.59 2.48 2.38 2.38 2.28 2.17 2.14 2.07 2.07 2.07 2.07 2.07 2.03 2.03 2.03	28 19 6 25 30 12 18 1 34 37 22 27 36	Accuracy Reliability Timeliness Relevancy Confidence in systems Communication with EDP staff Error recovery Attitude of the EDP staff Relationship with the EDP staff Schedule of products and services Technical competence of the EDP staff Response/turnaround time Job effects Completeness	
+2.00 QUITE	IMPORTA		
2.00 1.97 1.97 1.97 1.93 1.90 1.86 1.79 1.72 1.69 1.66 1.62 1.59 1.55 1.38 1.38 1.38 1.38 1.34 1.24	32 17 38 8 11 21 29 35 36 24 13 23 39 15 20 33 26 9 14 31	Time required for new development Processing of change requests Currency Flexibility Perceived utility Expectations Format of output Precision Documentation Mode of interface Feeling of participation Convenience of access Security of data Priorities determination Integration of systems Understanding of systems Top management involvement Feeling of control Volume of output Vendor suppport Degree of training Organizational position of EDP function	

Table 5.10 (continued)

Scale	i		Factor (F <sub>i</sub> )
+1.00	SLIGHTLY	IMPOR	RTANT*
.93 .31 .14		10 4 7	Language Organizational competition with EDP unit Charge-back method of payment of services

<sup>\*</sup> Response boundary

"extremely important" by at least one subject.

3

4

6

The order of the factors rated most important overall also had logical appeal. The top rated four factors seemed to indicate the importance of computer information products and services that were accurate  $(F_{28})$ , reliable  $(F_{19})$ , timely  $(F_6)$ , and relevant  $(F_{25})$  to the user's needs. It appeared intuitive that these four factors formed the crux of the satisfaction construct.

The factors causing dissatisfaction were also revealing. The number of subjects expressing a negative, hence dissatisfied, score for each factor is shown in Table The factors identified by an asterisk had more dissatisfied than satisfied users. The source of this dissatisfaction for these six factors was expressed in the literature reviewed in Chapter 3. The factor, Time required for new development (F<sub>32</sub>), was cited often as being excessive from the user's standpoint (Neuschel, 1971; Stone and Tarnowieski, 1972; Colton, 1973). Similarly, Fitts (1971) found unresponsiveness to the Processing of change requests (F2) a major irritant to users. These two factors, in conjunction with Flexibility (F<sub>38</sub>) and Integration (F<sub>39</sub>), seem to indicate a frustration on the part of the user to increasingly bring the power of the computer to bear on his problems.

In his survey of 616 computer users, Lucas (1973a) found that the desire for more training was the second most

Table 5.11
Number of Dissatisfied Subjects

Factor i	Number of Subjects	Factor	Number of Subjects	
1	3	21	4	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	13*	22	4 8 8 6 1 4 4 6 3 7	
3	7	23	8	
4	9	24	6	
5	10	25	1	
6	2 5 7	26	4	
7	5	27	4	
8		28	6	
9	6 7 8 9	29	3	
10	7	30	7	
11	8	31	6 20*	
12	9	32	20*	
13	4 18*	33	9	
14	18*	33 34	1	
15	12	35	13	
16	10	36	7	
17	4	37	6	
18	6	38	6 15*	
19	4	39	15*	
20	14*			

<sup>\*</sup>More dissatisfied than satisfied subjects

8

0

\*

"extremely important" by at least one subject.

The order of the factors rated most important overall also had logical appeal. The top rated four factors seemed to indicate the importance of computer information products and services that were accurate  $(F_{28})$ , reliable  $(F_{19})$ , timely  $(F_6)$ , and relevant  $(F_{25})$  to the user's needs. It appeared intuitive that these four factors formed the crux of the satisfaction construct.

The factors causing dissatisfaction were also revealing. The number of subjects expressing a negative, hence dissatisfied, score for each factor is shown in Table 5.11. The factors identified by an asterisk had more dissatisfied than satisfied users. The source of this dissatisfaction for these six factors was expressed in the literature reviewed in Chapter 3. The factor, Time required for new development (F32), was cited often as being excessive from the user's standpoint (Neuchel, 1971; Stone and Tarnowieski, 1972; Colton, 1973). Similarly, Fitts (1971) found unresponsiveness to the Processing of change requests (F2) a major irritant to users. These two factors, in conjunction with Flexibility (F38) and Integration (F39), seem to indicate a frustration on the part of the user to increasingly bring the power of the computer to bear on his problems.

In his survey of 616 computer users, Lucas (1973a) found that the desire for more training was the second most

frequent comment in the open-ended section of the question-naire. If the desire for more training may be translated as dissatisfaction, a similar finding was reflected in the large number of subjects dissatisfied with the Degree of training ( $F_{14}$ ) factor. Likewise, Top Management involvement ( $F_{20}$ ) was consistently characterized as vital to successful utilization of computer-based information systems within an organization (McKinsey and Company, 1969; Hofer, 1970; Fitts, 1971; Colton, 1973). It may be inferred that lack of such involvement could lead to dissatisfaction; however, there was no evidence to collaborate this with the subject responses of dissatisfaction for this factor.

Although the specific factors cited by the importance rankings or by the number of dissatisfied subjects have no quantitative relationship to the expected network of variables within the satisfaction construct, their appearance and order in relation to the other factors did not appear illogical. This was an important consideration for construct validity because illogical combinations of factors could have evolved. If, for example, the factor Accuracy (F28) had achieved an extremely low importance ranking, either the construct definition or the measurement process would have been subject to question. Instead, the evidence of construct validity for the user satisfaction measurement instrument was reinforced by the rankings.

2

AIR FORCE INST OF TECH WRIGHT-PATTERSON AFB OHIO MEASUREMENT OF COMPUTER USER SATISFACTION. (U) AUG 77 S W PEARSON AFIT-CI-78-1 AD-A046 549 F/6 9/2 UNCLASSIFIED NL 3 of 4 AD A046549

In order to further examine the subject responses, the 39 factor scores for each of the 29 subjects were subjected to a factor analysis using the SPSS factor analysis program. The intent was to determine if there was a logical pattern among the 39 factor intercorrelations. It should be noted that the factor analysis program will always generate factor-dimensions based on the empirical input. As such, it is strictly a tool to aid in the analysis of the data. Substantive meaning of the variables which load highly on the factor-dimensions is strictly a function of interpretation, not of the loadings themselves. The primary use of the factor analysis, therefore, is to aid in highlighting the patterns which exist and to stimulate the evaluation of the ramifications of the patterns.

Eight factor-dimensions were extracted from the measurement scores to "explain" the intercorrelations. The factor loadings were examined to find those variables (user satisfaction factors) which were highly loaded (greater than .50) on a single factor-dimension. Variables that were loaded on more than one factor-dimension were ignored. The variable clusters and the factor loadings are shown in Table 5.12. The complete factor-dimension matrix is contained in Appendix 5.5.

The clustering shown in Table 5.12 was only suggestive of a logical underlying structure. Four of the factors ( $F_1$ ,  $F_{18}$ ,  $F_{30}$ ,  $F_{37}$ ) loading highly on Dimension 1 were associated

Table 5.12
Factor Analysis Loadings

	ra	CLOI	Analysis Loadings
Dimension	Loading	i	Factor (F <sub>i</sub> )
1	.8162 .8105 .6125 .6536 .8599 .8512	8 11 18 30	Relationship with EDP staff Perceived utility Expectations Attitude of the EDP staff Communications with EDP staff Technical competence of the EDP staff
2	.8654 .7077 .6834 .7996 .7461 .8464	21 27 28 29	Reliability Format of output Job effects Accuracy Precision Completeness
3	.7397 .7438		Organizational competition with EDP sta Degree of training
4	.6795 .7300 .6443	17	Timeliness Currency Feeling of control
5	.7542	26	Volume of output
6	.6390 .7878 .5557	20	Processing of change requests Top management involvement Time required for new development
7	.6493	25	Relevancy
8	.7184 .6539		Charge-back method of payment Security of data

with the EDP staff. The other two factors  $(F_8, F_{11})$  apeared related to one another rather than to the other four. Dimension 2 involved factors  $(F_{19}, F_{21}, F_{28}, F_{29}, F_{36})$  which are all associated with what might be termed the "quality of information products". The other factor  $(F_{27})$  is not clearly related to the others. Other factor pairs which were considered to have a natural affinity were clustered on Dimension 4  $(F_6, F_{17})$  and Dimension 6  $(F_2, F_{32})$ . The other factors included in Table 5.12 were not readily explained.

The confirmation of construct validity was less conclusive than either content or predictive validity; however, substantial evidence was presented to that end. It was felt that total confirmation of construct validity was beyond the scope of this research; yet, the development of the user satisfaction measurement instrument was a necessary accomplishment toward that objective.

### SUMMARY

The user satisfaction measurement instrument was evaluated for the properties of reliability and validity. These two properties were considered fundamental to the achievement of the research objective. The evaluation included the administration of the instrument to two groups of subjects.

Reliability coefficients were calculated for each of the 39 factors. The coefficients reflected the proportion

of total variance in the factor scores attributable to measured individual differences. The high reliability coefficients, ranging from .7527 to .9828, indicated that the errors of measurement were insignificant. This evidence ratified the reliability property of the measurement instrument.

8

Three aspects of validity were examined. The support was stronger for content and predictive validity than for construct validity; however, each aspect implied the other. Total confirmation of validity was felt to be a matter of degree rather than a dichotomy of "is valid" or "is not valid". The evidence presented in this evaluation denoted all of the aspects of validity to a substantial degree. Further confirmation of the validity of the user satisfaction measurement instrument was expected to result from the use of the instrument in future research.

## Chapter 6

## SUMMARY, CONCLUSIONS, AND RECOMMENDATIONS

#### SUMMARY

The research undertaken for this study had two objectives. The first was the definition of the user satisfaction construct and the formulation of a measurement model to reflect that definition. The second objective was the development and evaluation of a measurement instrument to provide the operational means to measure the construct.

A literature review established that user satisfaction was an attitude construct with multiple dimensions. Therefore, user satisfaction was defined as the sum of feelings or affective responses to distinguishable factors of the computer-based information products and services that are provided within the organization. The measurement model to reflect this definition was specified by

$$S_{i} = \sum_{j=1}^{n} W_{ij} R_{ij}$$

where

3

\*

S<sub>i</sub> = Satisfaction of user i

 $W_{ij}$  = Importance weight of factor j for user i

R<sub>ij</sub> = Raw score of factor j for user i

Implementation of this model imposed two requirements. One was the identification of the factors which comprised the domain of the user satisfaction construct. The second was the measurement of the user's attitudinal feelings toward those factors. The scaling methodologies commonly utilized in the measurement of attitudes were evaluated, and the semantic differential technique was selected as the most appropriate for measuring user satisfaction. Semantic differential scales were demonstrated to be interval scales which anchor a bipolar continuum with the zero point of attitude intensity located at the midpoint of the range of the scale sums. These metric properties conformed to the model requirements.

0

The factors which comprised the domain of the user satisfaction construct were tentatively identified through a literature review. This list of factors and their operational definitions were reviewed and supplemented by five independent judges. The factors identified in this manner were considered to be the "important" factors which influence a user's satisfaction. The list was defined to be complete if the probability exceeded .90 that any factor mentioned by a user in an interview was contained in the list. Thirty-two middle management users in eight different organizations were interviewed to elicit the factors which they considered important. A hypothesis test of the factors discussed in the interviews supported the completeness of

the factor list at the .01 level of significance. These 39 factors, defined in Appendix 3.8, constituted the user satisfaction construct domain.

The construction of the measurement instrument integrated the construct domain with the semantic differential methodology. The specific evaluation scales for each factor in the domain were defined by bipolar adjective pairs. Four adjective pairs (scales) for each factor were selected in a two-step Delphi approach in concert with five university professors. These four scales were coupled with an internal consistency scale and an importance weighting scale to operationalize the measurement of a user's feeling toward each factor. After an evaluation of the decisions of format, the scales were assembled into booklet form with appropriate instructions for completion to create the measurement instrument.

An evaluation of the measurement instrument commenced with the administration of the instrument to the 32 users who had participated in the initial interviews. Twenty-nine middle managers completed and returned the booklets. Their responses were analyzed both statistically and subjectively to substantiate the reliability and validity properties of the instrument. It was concluded that the results of this evaluation denoted a successful demonstration of the research purpose, the measurement of user satisfaction.

X

#### CONCLUSIONS

The general conclusions drawn from this study are that the research objectives were achieved. User satisfaction can be defined within a domain of factors, and the user's feelings toward those factors can be measured with the measurement instrument as constructed. The specific conclusions warranted by this study are enumerated and discussed as follows:

- 1. The user satisfaction construct was adequately defined by the 39 factors listed in Appendix 3.8. Thirtytwo users in eight organizations were interviewed. During those interviews, each factor that was mentioned was identified as a factor important to that user. Multiple mentions of the same factor in a single interview were counted as only one mention. The total number of factors mentioned by the subjects was 638, an average of 19.9 factors per subject. Only 13 of the 638 factor mentions were factors not identified in the factor list shown in Appendix 3.8. This supported the hypothesis, at the .01 level of significance, that the probability exceeded .90 that a factor considered important by a user was included in the measurement process. The hypothesis implied that the preponderance of things that mattered to a user were measured by the instrument as defined.
- 2. Weighting of factor scores by importance ratings was unnecessary. The correlation coefficient for weighted

and unweighted scores was .9968. The explanation for the high correlation was revealed in a detailed examination of the subject responses. Important factors were typically rated more extremely on the scales than less important factors which were rated more neutrally. This "internal weighting" of the factors minimized the effect of the weighting function ascribed by the importance scale. This reduced the information value of the scale to the simple identification of factors considered directly important by an individual subject.

The measurement instrument was reliable. An of variance approach was used to partition the variance obtained with a set of measured scores. The reliability coefficient was calculated for each factor as the proportion of the total variance attributable to "true variance". The coefficients, which ranged from .7527 to .9820, indicated that the variance attributable to measurement error was negligible. This implied that the variance in the set of scores was almost wholly accounted for by the measurement technique.

4. The measurement instrument was valid. Three aspects of validity were examined. Content validity was indicated subjectively by the definition of the construct domain and the careful application of the semantic differential methodology. In addition, the subject response structures exhibited the characteristics of homogeneity,

unidimensionality, and scale discrimination. These characteristics were analytically determined.

Predictive validity was verified by the correlation between the subject self-assessments of satisfaction and their measured scores. The Pearson product-moment correlation coefficient was .7899, significant at the .001 level. The linearity exhibited by the group means also followed the expected pattern. Another "known group" criterion was less conclusive. Subjects identified by an external judge only partially followed the expected scoring. This was attributed to erroneous assignment of subjects to groups and was considered less significant than the self-assessment results.

2

\*

Construct validity was strongly suggested by the characteristics of content and predictive validity. It was further confirmed by the positive importance means ascribed to the factors by the subjects. Furthermore, the specific factors identified as the most important by the subjects appeared eminently logical. The factors which were rated dissatisfactory by a majority of the subjects agreed with the findings suggested in other studies. A factor analysis, however, was only suggestive of an expected underlying structure for the factor intercorrelations.

The evidence considered in entirety confirmed the validity of the measurement instrument. This implied that the subject attribute that was being measured reliably was

the attribute (construct) of user satisfaction.

\$

60

4

O

- 5. The measurement instrument was objective. The rules for administration and scoring of the instrument were completely determined. Moreover, there was no verbalization required of the subject. Therefore, the instrument was amenable to cross-research comparison on a common basis.
- 6. The measurement metric was directly interpretable. Each factor score ranged from +3 to -3 with equidistant intervals associated with fixed responses (for example, +2 was associated with "quite satisfied"). Each satisfaction score ranged from +117 to -117 with the positive or negative sign indicating satisfaction or dissatisfaction, respectively. The intensity of the satisfaction or dissatisfaction was reflected by the magnitude of the score. This direct interpretation precluded the requirement to develop standard sample scores for comparison purposes.
- 7. The measurement instrument was economical. The user time to complete the instrument ranged from 15 to 25 minutes. This time could be reduced somewhat by the elimination of the interval consistency and/or importance scales (depending upon the measurement objective). The format of the instrument was designed to facilitate independent, unsupervised completion by the subjects. Scoring of the responses was conducive to straightforward input for computer-assisted analysis. The instrument was subject to rapid modification by the addition/deletion of

factors and/or scales. Although such modifications would lack the reliability and validity assessments of this study, thoughtful changes could be undertaken with minimal risk.

## RECOMMENDATIONS

The results and conclusions of this study indicate several directions for additional research. The specific recommendations are enumerated and discussed as follows:

- 1. The validation of the measurement instrument could be extended. Any measurement instrument, especially a new one, benefits by multiple studies directed at validation. The accumulated evidence fosters refinement, improvement, and acceptance of the instrument. One conceivable approach to this type of research could be the identification and evaluation of organizations considered to have effective or ineffective EDP operations. Administration of the user satisfaction instrument to users in these organizations would provide a contrast to the a priori judgments. The organizations could possibly be identified from the major computer vendors' "showcase" and "problem" installations.
- 2. Each of the 39 construct factors could be extensively examined. This examination could lead to the identification of the structural dimensions and characteristics of each factor with an understanding of what leads to satisfaction. Such information would be useful in the

development of a performance plan for the EDP organizational unit.

- 3. The measurement instrument could be used to contrast user satisfaction structures with organizational structures (both EDP and corporate) and policy structures within the organizations. An understanding of the organizational and policy conditions which lead to greater user satisfaction could lead to better decisions in establishing those conditions.
- 4. The use of the measurement instrument could be integrated into an overall productivity model which includes both effectiveness and efficiency measures for the EDP unit. This would allow the setting of target goals for the EDP staff and the measurement of progress toward those goals.

- 5. The measurement instrument could be used to explore the dynamics of user satisfaction over time and circumstance. Thus, the effects of technological and other changes could be catalogued and evaluated. Some of the marginal effects that could be examined include distributed versus centralized processing, on-line versus batch customer support, and charge-back algorithms versus fixed allocation of costs. This research would be amenable to large sample studies in which other variables in addition to user satisfaction are collected by subject.
- 6. The measurement instrument could be used to establish comparative standards of user satisfaction that

are appropriate for varying circumstances. Although the user satisfaction metric is directly interpretable, standards would be useful for management comparisons. For example, if the average user satisfaction score in an organization is 40, the users may be classified as "slightly satisfied"; however, this "slightly satisfied" rating may be extremely low or high when compared to the average user scores of organizations of similar type and size, EDP budget, etc. The identification of appropriate categories and category stratifications would facilitate the establishment of such standards.

7. The measurement instrument could be adopted for any research requiring the quantification of the user satisfaction variable. The absence of any comparable instrument coupled with a growing interest in this research area offers an excellent opportunity. Many advantages would accrue by the widespread adoption of a single basis of research measurement. Researchers would not have to develop their own instruments, and cross-research comparison would be greatly facilitated. Such acceptance of the instrument could lead to a much richer and rapid assimulation of knowledge. That is ultimately one of the goals of all research.

#### BIBLIOGRAPHY

- Abelson, R. P. "A Technique and a Model for Multi-Dimensional Attitude Scaling," <u>Public Opinion Quarterly</u>, 28, No. 4 (Winter 1955), 405-418.
- Ackoff, R. L. Scientific Method: Optimizing-Applied Research Decisions. New York: John Wiley and Sons, 1962.
- "Management Misinformation Systems,"

  Management Science, 14, No. 4 (December 1967), B147-156.
- Adams, C. R. "How Management Users View Information Systems," <u>Decision Sciences</u>, 6, No. 2 (April 1975), 337-345.
- and R. G. Schroeder. "Managers and MIS: They Get What They Want," <u>Business Horizons</u>, 16, No. 6 (December 1973), 63-68.
- Adams, J. S. <u>Interviewing Procedures</u>. Chapel Hill: University of North Carolina Press, 1958.

\$

- Allport, G. W. "Attitudes," Readings in Attitude
  Theory and Measurement, ed. M. Fishbein. New York: John
  Wiley and Sons, 1967, pp. 3-13.
- American Accounting Association, "Report of the Committee on Information Systems," <u>The Accounting Review Supplement</u>, 1971, pp. 288-350.
- Anderson, L. R. and M. Fishbein. "Prediction of Attitude from Number, Strength, and Evaluative Aspect of Beliefs About the Attitude Object: A Comparison of Summation and Congruity Theories," Journal of Personality and Social Psychology, 2, No. 3 (September 1965), 437-443.
- Anderson, N. H. "A Simple Model for Information Integration," Theories of Cognitive Consistency, ed. R. P. Abelson. Chicago: Rand McNally and Company, 1968, pp. 731-743.
- Anthony, R. N. Planning and Control Systems: A Framework for Analysis. Cambridge: Harvard University Graduate School of Business Administration, 1965.
- Argyris, Chris. "Resistance to Rational Management Systems," Innovation, No. 10 (1970), pp. 28-35.

- Rationality and Emotionality," Management Science, 17, No. 6 (February, 1971), B275-292.
- Arthur, A. Z. "Response Bias in the Semantic Differential,"

  British Journal of Social and Clinical Psychology, 5,
  No. 2 (June 1966), 103-107.
- Axelrod, Morrie. Personal Correspondence. May 4, 1976.
- Babbie, E. R. The Practice of Social Research. Belmont: Wadsworth Publishing Company, Inc., 1975.
- Barclay, A. and F. J. Thumin. "A Modified Semantic Differential Approach to Attitudinal Assessment," <u>Journal of Clinical Psychology</u>, 19, No. 3 (July 1963), 376-378.
- Bass, B. M., W. F. Cascio, and E. J. O'Conner. "Magnitude Estimations of Expressions of Frequency and Amount," <u>Journal of Applied Psychology</u>, 59, No. 3 (June 1974), 313-320.
- Baxter, J. C. "Mediated Generalization as a Function of Semantic Differential Performance," American Journal of Psychology, 75, No. 1 (March 1967), 66-76.
- Beckwith, N. E. and D. R. Lehmann. "The Importance of Differential Weights in Multiple Attribute Models of Consumer Attribute," Journal of Marketing Research, 10, No. 2 (May 1 3), 141-145.
- Bell, T. E. Cc er Performance Analysis: Measurement Tools. Santa Monica: Rand Corporation,
- Bernstein, Ilene. "Validity Issues in Evaluation Research," Sociological Methods and Research, 4, No. 1 (August 1975), 3-12.
- Validity and Evaluation Research: A Codification of Problems," Sociological Methods and Research, 4, No. 1 (August 1975), 101-128.
- Block, J. "An Unprofitable Application of the Semantic Differential," <u>Journal of Consulting Psychology</u>, 22, No. 3 (June 1958), 235-236.

- Blood, M. R. "The Validity of Importance," Journal of Applied Psychology, 55, No. 5 (October 1971), 487-488.
- Bobren, H., C. Hill, J. Snider, and C. Osgood. A Bibliography of Literature Relevant to the Semantic Differential Technique. Chicago: Aldine Publishing Company, 1968.
- Boehm, B. W. Computer Systems Analysis Methodology:
  Studies in Measuring, Evaluating, and Simulating
  Computer Systems. Santa Monica: Rand Corporation, 1970.
- Bohrnstedt, G. W. "Reliability and Validity Assessment in Attitude Measurement," Attitude Measurement, ed. G. F. Summers. Chicago: Rand McNally and Company, 1970, pp. 80-99.
- Booz, Allen, and Hamilton, Inc. "The Computer's Role in Manufacturing Industry," Computers and Automation, 15, No. 12 (December 1966), 14-19.
- Bradley, J. V. <u>Distribution-Free Statistical Tests</u>. Englewood Cliffs: Prentice-Hall, Inc., 1968.
- Brady R. "Computers in Top-Level Decision Making,"

  Harvard Business Review, 45, No. 4 (July-August 1967),

  67-76.
- Brayfield, A. H. and H. F. Rothe. "An Index of Job Satisfaction," <u>Journal of Applied Psychology</u>, 35, No. 5 (October 1951), 307-311.
- Brinton, J. E. "Deriving an Attitude Scale from Semantic Differential Data," <u>Public Opinion Quarterly</u>, 25, No. 2 (Summer 1961), 289-295.
- Brown, R. W. "Is a Boulder Sweet or Sour?" Contemporary Psychology, 3, No. 5 (May 1958), 113-115.
- Calingaert, P. "System Performance Evaluation: Survey and Appraisal," Communications of the ACM, 10, No. 1 (January 1967), 12-18.
- Campbell, D. T. "Generalized Attitude Scales,"

  The Fourth Mental Measurements Yearbook, ed. O.K. Buros.

  Highland Park: Gryphen Press, 1953, pp. 90-91.
- Cannel, C. F. and R. L. Kahn. "Interviewing," The Handbook of Social Psychology, eds. G. Lindzey and E. Aronson. 2d ed.; Reading: Addison Wesley, 1968, pp. 526-595.

- Cavanagh, J. M. A. "Some Considerations Relating to User-System Interaction in Information Retrieval Systems," Information Retrieval: The Users's Viewpoint, An Aid to Design, ed. A.B. Tonik. Philadelphia: International Information Incorporated, 1967, pp. 17-29.
- Chervany, N. and G. W. Dickson. "An Experimental Evaluation of Information Overload in a Production Environment,"

  <u>Management Science</u>, 20, No. 10 (June 1974), 1335-1334.
- Churchill, G. A., N. M. Ford, and O. C. Walker. "Measuring the Job Satisfaction of Industrial Salesmen," <u>Journal of Marketing Research</u>, 11, No. 3 (August 1974), 254-260.
- Churchill, N., J. H. Kempster, and M. Uretsky. Computer-Based Information Systems for Management: A Survey. New York: National Association of Accountants, 1969.
- Churchman, C. W. and P. Ratoosh. Measurement: Definitions and Theories. New York: John Wiley and Sons, 1959.
- Clevenger, T. G., A. Lazier, and M. L. Clark. "Measurement of Corporate Images by Semantic Differential," <u>Journal of Marketing Research</u>, 2, No. 1 (February 1965), 80-82.
- Cliff, N. "Adverbs as Multipliers," <u>Psychological Review</u>, 66, No. 1 (January 1959), 27-44.
- Colton, K. W. "Computers and Policy: Patterns of Success and Failure," Sloan Management Review, 14, No. 2 (Winter 1973), 75-98.
- Computers in the Organization. Dayton: Defense Logistics Studies Information Exchange, 1974.

- Constant, D. L. "From MIS to MBC: An Investigation into Why One Corporation Eliminated Its Computer-Based Management Information Systems." Unpublished Master's thesis, Air Force Institute of Technology, 1973.
- Converse, J. M. and H. Schuman. Conversations at Random:
  Survey Research as Interviewers See It. New York:
  John Wiley and Sons, Inc., 1974.
- Coyne, L. and P. S. Holzman. "Three Equivalent Forms of a Semantic Differential Inventory," Educational and Psychological Measurement, 26, No. 3 (Autumn 1966), 665-674.

- Cozens, W. R. and A. Jacobs. "Empirically Derived Distributions Similar to Those Used in Computing the Semantic Differential," <u>Journal of Psychological Studies</u>, 12, No. 4 (July 1961), 143-149.
- Crockett, W. H. and L. J. Nidorf. "Individual Differences in Responses to the Semantic Differential," <u>Journal of</u> <u>Social Psy</u> 73, No. 2 (December 1967), 211-218.
- Cronbach, L. 5 Alpha and the Internal Structure o Psychometrika, 16, No. 3 (September 1951), 297-354.
- Essentials of Psychological Testing. New York: Harper and Row, 1960.
- and P. E. Meehl. "Construct Validity in Psychological Tests," Psychological Bulletin, 52, No. 4 (July 1955), 281-302.
- Cross, D. "The Worker Opinion Survey: A Measure of Shop-Floor Satisfaction," Occupational Psychology, 47, No. 3-4 (1973), 193-208.
- Darnell, D. K. "Concept-scale Interaction in the Semantic Differential," <u>Journal of Communications</u>, 16, No. 1 (March 1966), 104-115.

- Dearden, John and R. L. Nolan. "How to Control the Computer Resource," <u>Harvard Business Review</u>, 51, No. 6 (November December 1973), 68-78.
- Dew, R. B. and K. P. Gee. "Management Control Information The Problem of Choice," Management International Review, 10, No. 6 (1970), 63-69.
- Dexter, L. A. "The Good Will of Important People: More on the Jeopardy of the Interview," <u>Public Opinion Quarterly</u>, 28, No. 4 (Winter 1964), 556-563.
- Dickson, G. W. "The Implementation of the MIS Projects,"
  Working Paper 69-1, University of Minnesota, School of
  Business Administration, 1969.

- and J. K. Simmons. "The Behavioral Side of MIS:

  Some Aspects of the 'People Problem'," Business
  Horizons, 13, No. 4 (August 1970), 59-71.
- Diebold Group. Rethinking the Practice of Management:

  The Impact of Data Processing, Management Information

  Systems, and Communications. New York: Praeger, 1973.
- Diebold, John. "Bad Decisions on Computer Use," <u>Harvard</u>
  <u>Business Review</u>, 47, No. 1 (January February 1969),
  14-176.
- DiVesta, F. J. and W. Dick. "The Test-Retest Reliability of Children's Ratings on the Semantic Differential," Educational and Psychological Measurement, 26, No. 3 (Autumn 1966), 605-616.
- Doob, L. W. "The Behavior of Attitudes," Readings in Attitude Theory and Measurement, ed. M. Fishbein. New York: John Wiley and Sons, 1967, pp. 42-50.
- Dunnette, M. D., R. D. Arvey, and L. V. Hellervik. "The Development and Evaluation of Behaviorally Based Rating Scales," <u>Journal of Applied Psychology</u>, 57, No. 1 (February 1973), 15-22.
- Evans, M. G. "Conceptual and Operational Problems in the Measurement of Various Aspects of Job Satisfaction,"

  <u>Journal of Applied Psychology</u>, 53, No. 2 (April 1969),
  93-101.
- Everett, A. V. "Personality Assessment at the Individual Level Using the Semantic Differential," Educational and Psychological Measurement, 33, No. 4 (Winter 1973), 837-844.
- Ewen, R. B. "Weighting Components of Job Satisfaction," Journal of Applied Psychology, 51, No. 1 (February 1967), 68-73.
- Exton, William, Jr. "The Information Systems Staff: Major Obstacles to Its Effectiveness, and a Solution,"

  Journal of Systems Management, 21, No. 7 (July 1970),
  32-36.
- Fingeld, T. E. "The Ability to Select Words to Convey Intended Meaning," Quarterly Journal of Speech, 52, No. 3 (October 1966), 255-258.
- Firnberg, David. Computers, Management, and Information. London: George Allen and Unwin Ltd., 1973.

- Fishbein, M., ed. Readings in Attitude Theory and Measurement. New York: John Wiley and Sons. 1967.
- Fitts, W. H. "The Computer and Evolving Management Theory." Unpublished USAWC Research Report, 1971.
- Flanagan, J. C. "The Critical Incident Technique,"

  <u>Psychological Bulletin</u>, 51, No. 4 (July 1954), 327-358.
- Ford, L. H. and M. Meisels. "Social Desirability and the Semantic Differential," Educational and Psychological Measurement, 25, No. 2 (Summer 1965), 465-475.
- Friedlander, F. "Relationships Between the Importance and the Satisfaction of Various Environmental Factors," Journal of Applied Psychology, 49, No. 3 (June 1965), 160-164.
- Gardner, G. and H. Schroeder. "Reliability and Validity of the Paragraph Completion Test," <u>Psychology Reports</u>, 1972, pp. 959-952.
- Garner, W. R. "Rating Scales, Discriminability, and Information Transmission," <u>Psychological Review</u>, 67, No. 6 (November 1960), 343-352.
- Ghiselli, E. E. "Dimensional Problems of Criteria,"

  Journal of Applied Psychology, 40, No. 1 (February 1956), 1-4.

\*

- . Theory of Psychological Measurement. New York: McGraw-Hill Book Company, 1964.
- Gorry, G. A. and M. S. Scott Morton. "A Framework for Management Information Systems," Sloan Management Review, 13 (Fall 1971), pp. 55-70.
- Green, P. E., F. J. Carmone, and P. J. Robinson. "Nonmetric Scaling: An Exposition and Overview," Wharton Quarterly, 2 (1968), pp. 27-41.
- A. Maheshwari, and V. R. Rao. "Dimensional Interpretation and Configuration Invariance in Multidimensional Scaling," Multivariate Behavioral Research, 4, No. 2 (April 1969), 159-180.
- Green, R. F. and M. R. Goldfried. "On the Bipolarity of Semantic Space," <u>Psychological Monographs</u>, 79, No. 6 (1965), 1-31.

- Grigg, A. E. "Validity Study of the Semantic Differential Technique," <u>Journal of Clinical Psychology</u>, 15, No. 2 (April 1959), 179-181.
- Gruenberger, F. and D. Babcock. "Speaking of Minis," <u>Datamation</u>, 19, No. 7 (July 1973), 57-59.
- Guilford, J. P. "Response Biases and Response Sets,"
  Attitude Measurements, ed. M. Fishbein. New York:
  John Wiley and Sons, 1967, pp. 277-281.
- Gulliksen, H. "How to Make Meaning More Meaningful," Contemporary Psychology, 3, No. 5 (May 1958), 115-119.
- Gupta, Roger. "Information Manager: His Role in Corporate Management," <u>Data Management</u>, 12, No. 7 (July 1974), 26-29.
- Gusfield, J. R. and M. Schwartz. "The Meanings of Occupational Prestige," American Sociological Review, 28, No. 2 (April 1963), 265-271.
- Haried, A. A. "An Inquiry Into the Semantic Problems of External Accounting Communication: A Comparative Study of Research Techniques." Unpublished PhD dissertation, University of Illinois, 1969.
- Harmon, Harry. Modern Factor Analysis. Chicago: University of Chicago Press, 1967.
- Heise, D. R. "Semantic Differential Profiles for 1,000 Most Frequent English Words," <u>Psychological Monographs</u>, 79, No. 8 (1965), 1-31.
- Differential Research," Psychological Bulletin, 72, No. 6 (December 1969), 406-422.
- . "The Semantic Differential and Attitude Research,"

  Attitude Measurement, ed. G. Summers. Chicago: Rand
  McNally, 1970, pp. 235-253.
- Hellerman, H. and T. F. Conroy. Computer System Performance. New York: McGraw-Hill, 1975.
- Herzberg, F., B. Mausner, and B. Synderman. The Motivation to Work. New York: John Wiley and Sons, 1959.

- Hicks, C. R. Fundamental Concepts in the Design of Experiments. New York: Holt, Rinehart, and Winston, 1973.
- Hickson, P. J., C. R. Himmings, C. P. Lee, R. E. Schneck, and J. M. Pennings. "A Strategic Contingencies Theory of Interorganizational Power," Administrative Science Quarterly, 16, No. 2 (June 1971), 216-229.
- Hobbs, L. C. and R. A. McLaughlin. "Minicomputer Survey," Datamation, 20, No. 7 (July 1974), 50-53.
- Hofer, Charles W. "Emerging EDP Pattern," Harvard Business Review, 48, No. 2 (March April 1970), 16-171.
- Holland, W. E. "Socio-Technical Aspects of MIS," <u>Journal</u> of Systems Management, 25, No. 2 (February 1974), 14-16.
- Hollinger, R. C. "Managing the Computer for Competitive Advantage," <u>Business Horizons</u>, 13, No. 6 (December 1970), 17-28.
- Holmes, R. W. "Twelve Areas to Investigate for Better MIS," Financial Executive, 38, No. 7 (July 1970), 24-31.
- Horowitz, L. M. Statistics and Measurement in Psychology. Debuque: W. C. Brown Company Publishers, 1966.
- House, R. J. and J. R. Rizzo. "Toward the Measurement of Organizational Practices: Scale Development and Validation," Journal of Applied Psychology, 56, No. 5 (October 1972), 388-396.
- Howard, P. C. "Measuring User Satisfaction," EDP Performance Review, 4, No. 6 (June 1976), 1-6.
- Hoyt, C. "Test Reliability Obtained by Analysis of Variance," <u>Psychometrika</u>, 6, No. 3 (June 1941), 153-160.
- Hughes, P. H. and G. Moe. "A Structural Approach to Computer Performance Analysis," AFIPS Conference Preceedings, 42 (1973), pp. 109-120.
- Hulin, C. L. "Sources of Variation in General Job and Life Satisfaction: The Role of the Community and Job-Related Variables," <u>Journal of Applied Psychology</u>, 53, No. 4 (August 1969), 279-297.

- Hurtado, C. D. "A System to Measure EDP," Journal of Systems Management, 23, No. 1 (January 1972), 32-35.
- Hyman, H. H. <u>Interviewing in Social Research</u>. Chicago: University of Chicago Press, 1954.
- Jackson, D. N. and S. Messick, eds. Problems in Human Assessment. New York: McGraw-Hill, 1967.
- Jakobovits, L. A. "Semantic Satiation in Concept Formulation," <u>Psychological Reports</u>, 17, No. 1 (August 1965), 113-114.
- Jones, R. D. "The Application of Factor Analysis to Organizational Research." Unpublished PhD dissertation, University of Southern California, Los Angeles, 1964.
- Katzan, Harry J. <u>Information Technology: The Human Use</u> of Computers. New York: Petrocelli Books, 1974.
- Kerlinger, F. N. Foundations of Behavioral Research. Chicago: Holt, Rinehart, and Winston, Inc., 1973.

8

- Kiesler, C. A., B. E. Collins, and N. Miller. Attitude Change: A Critical Analysis of Theoretical Approaches. New York: John Wiley and Sons, 1969.
- Kish, Leslie. Survey Sampling. New York: John Wiley and Sons, Inc., 1965.
- Klapper, J. T. "Use and Misuse of the Semantic Differential," Public Opinion Quarterly, 23 (1959), pp. 435-438.
- Komorita, S. S. and A. R. Bass. "Attitude Differentiation and Evaluative Scales of the Semantic Differential," Journal of Personality and Social Psychology, 6, No. 2 (June 1967), 241-244.
- Laboritz, S. "The Assignment of Numbers to Rank Order Categories," American Sociological Review, 35, No. 3 (1970), 515-524.
- Locke, E. A. "What is Job Satisfaction?" Organizational Behavior and Human Performance, 4, No. 4 (November 1969), 309-336.
- Lorge, Irving. "The Fundamental Nature of Measurement,"

  Problems in Human Assessment, eds. D. N. Jackson
  and S. Messick. New York: McGraw-Hill, 1967,
  pp. 43-56.

- Lucas, H. C., Jr. "User Reactions and the Management of Information Services," Management Informatics, 2, No. 4 (August 1973), 165-172. (a)
- . "A Descriptive Model of Information Systems in the Context of the Organization," Proceedings of the Wharton Conference on Research on Computers in Organizations, Vol. 5 (Winter 1973), pp. 27-39. (b)
- Organizations. Chicago: Science Research Associates, 1973. (c)
- Systems," Decision Sciences, 5, No. 1 (January 1974), 102-114.
- . Why Information Systems Fail. New York: Columbia University Press, 1975.
- Lusk, E. J. "A Bi-polar Adjective Screening Methodology," Journal of Marketing Research, 10, No. 2 (May 1973), 202-203.
- MacWilliams, H. "The Productivity of MIS," MIS Interactions, 1, No. 2 (October 1975), 3.
- McCroskey, J. V., S. V. O. Prichard, and W. E. Arnold.
  "Attitude Intensity and the Neutral Point on Semantic
  Differential Scales," <u>Public Opinion Quarterly</u>, 31, No. 4
  (Winter 1967), 642-645.
- McFarlan, F. W. "Management Audit of the EDP Department," Harvard Business Review, 51, No. 3 (May June 1973), 131-142.
- McKinsey and Company, Inc. "Unlocking the Computer's Profit Potential," Computers and Automation, 18 (April 1969), pp. 24-33.
- McLaughlin, R. A. "A Survey of 1974 DP Budgets," Datamation, 20, No. 2 (February 1974), 52-56.
- \_\_\_\_\_. "1976 DP Budgets," <u>Datamation</u>, 22, No. 2 (February 1976), 52-58.
- McLean, E. R. "A Computer-Based Medical History System: Factors Affecting Its Acceptance and Use by Physicians." Unpublished PhD dissertation, Massachusetts Institute of Technology, 1970.

- Organization?" California Management Review, 16, No. 1 (Fall 1973), 95-101.
- , R. O. Mason, and S. Foote. "Behavioral, Organizational Aspects of Computers, Allied Technology," <u>Data Base</u>, 6, No. 4 (Spring 1975), 15-26.
- Malmstrom, E. J. and G. M. French. "Scale-Symetry and the Semantic Differential," American Journal of Psychology, 76, No. 3 (September 1963), 446-451.
- Mann, F. C. and L. K. Williams. "Observations on the Dynamics of a Change to Electronic Data Processing Equipment," Administrative Science Quarterly, 5, No. 2 (September 1960), 217-256.
- March, J. G. and H. A. Simon. <u>Organizations</u>. New York: John Wiley and Sons, 1958.
- Mason, R. O. and H. Moskowitz. "Conservatism in Information Processing: Implications for Management Information Systems," <u>Decision Sciences</u>, 3, No. 4 (October 1972), 35-53.
- and I. I. Mitroff. "A Program for Research on Management Information Systems," Management Science, 19, No. 5 (January 1973), 475-487.
- Messick, S. J. "Metric Properties of the Semantic Differential," <u>Educational and Psychological Measurement</u>, 17, No. 2 (Summer 1957), 200-206.
- Miller, D. C. Handbook of Research Design and Social Measurement. New York: David McKay, 1970.
- Miller, G. A. "The Magical Number Seven Plus or Minus Two," Psychological Review, 63 (1956), pp. 81-97.
- Miller, J. G. "Information Input Overload and Psychopathology,"

  American Journal of Psychiatry, 116 (February 1960),

  pp. 695-704.
- Miller, L. M. "The Impact of Third Generation ADP on Decisionmaking." Unpublished USAWC Research Report, 1971.

- Miller, S. and L. A. Gordon. "Conceptual Levels and the Design of Accounting Information Systems,"

  <u>Decision Sciences</u>, 6, No. 2 (April 1975), 259-269.
- Mobley, W. H. and E. A. Locke. "The Relationship of Value Importance to Satisfaction," Organizational Behavior and Human Performance, 5, No. 5 (September 1970), 463-483.
- Moore, D. G. and R. K. Burns. "How Good is Good Morale?" Factory, 114, No. 2 (February 1956), 130-136.
- Mordkoff, A. M. "An Empirical Test of the Functional Autonomy of Semantic Differential Scales," <u>Journal of Verbal Learning and Verbal Behavior</u>, 2, No. 5
  (December 1963), 504-508.
- Differential Scales," <u>Psychological Reports</u>, 16, No. 1 (June 1965), 691-692.
- Morris, T. Personal Correspondence. June 1, 1976.
- Murray, H. A. <u>Explorations in Personality</u>. New York: Oxford University Press, 1938.
- Neuringer, C. "Effect of Intellectual Level and Neuropsychiatric Status on the Diversity of Intensity of Semantic Differential Ratings," <u>Journal of Consulting Psychology</u>, 27, No. 3 (June 1963), 280.
- Neuschel, R. P. "Unleasing the Computer Power," <u>Business</u> <u>Horizons</u>, 14, No. 1 (February 1971), 81-86.
- Nichols, S. A. and M. E. Shaw. "Saliency and Two Measures of Attitude," <u>Psychological Reports</u>, 14, No. 1 (February 1964), 273-274.
- Nie, N. H., C. H. Hull, J. G. Jenkins, K. Steinbrenner, and D. H. Bent. SPSS: Statistical Package for the Social Sciences. New York: McGraw-Hill Book Company, 1970.
- Nolan, R. L. "Plight of the EDP Manager," Harvard Business Review, 51, No. 3 (May June 1973), 143-152.

- Norman, W. T. "Stability Characteristics of the Semantic Differential," American Journal of Psychology, 72, No. 4 (December 1959), 581-584.
- Nunnally, J. C. <u>Test and Measurements: Assessments and Predication</u>. New York: McGraw-Hill, 1959.

- Development and Change. New York: Holt, Rinehart, and Winston, 1961.
- . Psychometric Theory. New York: McGraw-Hill, 1967.
- and W. F. Hodges. "Some Dimensions of Individual Differences in Word Association," Journal of Verbal Learning and Verbal Behavior, 4, No. 2 (April 1965), 82-88.
- Oliver, B. L. "A Look at the Semantic Differential as a Tool to Assist Faculty Teaching Evaluations," <u>Decision Sciences</u>, 4, No. 4 (October 1973), 549-558.
- Oppenheim, A. N. Questionnaire Design and Attitude Measurement. New York: Basic Books, Inc., 1966.
- Osgood, C. E. "Studies on the Generality of Affective Meaning Systems," American Psychologist, 17, No. 1 (January 1962), 10-28.
- , G. J. Suci, and P. H. Tannenbaum. The Measurement of Meaning. Urbana: University of Illinois Press, 1957.
- Osipow, S. and R. R. Grooms. "On Semantic Differential Resistance to Response Bias Based on Stimulus Word Position," <u>Psychological Reports</u>, 10, No. 3 (June 1962), 634.
- Parker, D. B., S. Nycum, and S. S. Oura. "Computer Abuse,"

  Report for National Science Foundation, NSF/RA/S-73-017.

  Menlo Park: Stanford Research Institute, 1973.

\*

- Peabody, D. "Two Components in Bipolar Scales: Direction and Extremeness," <u>Psychological Review</u>, 69, No. 2 (March 1962), 65-73.
- Peat, Marwick, Mitchell, and Co. "Benchmarks," <u>Datamation</u>, 22, No. 10 (October 1976), 162.
- Pettigrew, T. F. "The Measurement and Correlates of Category Width as a Cognitive Variable," <u>Journal of Personality</u>, 26 (1958), pp. 532-544.
- Porter, L. W. "A Study of Perceived Need Satisfaction in Bottom and Middle Management Jobs," <u>Journal of Applied</u> <u>Psychology</u>, 45, No. 1 (February 1961), 1-10.
- Powers, R. F. and G. W. Dickson. "MIS Project Management: Myths. Opinions, and Reality," <u>California Management</u> Review, 15, No. 3 (Spring 1973), 147-156.

- Prothro, E. T. and J. D. Keehn. "Stereotypes and Semantic Space," <u>Journal of Social Psychology</u>, 45, No. 2 (May 1957), 197-209.
- Quarterly Bibliography of Computers and Data Processing. Phoenix: Applied Computer Research, 1974-1976.
- Rickert, Jerome P. "On-Line Support for Manufacturing," <u>Datamation</u>, 21, No. 7 (July 1975), 46-48.
- Robinson, J. P., J. G. Rush, and K. B. Head. "Criteria for an Attitude Scale," <u>Scaling: A Sourcebook for Behavioral</u> <u>Scientists</u>, ed. G. M. Mananell. Chicago: Aldine <u>Publishing Company</u>, 1974, pp. 244-257.
- Rodefeld, R. D. "The Generalized Attitude of Members Toward Their General Farm Organization." Unpublished Master's thesis, University of Wisconsin, 1967.
- Rummel, R. J. Applied Factor Analysis. Evanston: Northwestern University Press, 1970.
- Schussel, George. "Scoring DP Performance," <u>Infosystems</u>, 21, No. 9 (September 1974), 59-62.
- Schwab, D. P. and L. L. Cummings. "Theories of Performance and Satisfaction: A Review," Readings in Organizational Behavior and Human Performance, eds. W. E. Scott and L. L. Cummings. Homewood: Richard D. Irwin, Inc., 1973, pp. 130-153.
- Anchored Rating Scales: A Review of the Literature,"
  Personnel Psychology, 28, No. 4 (Winter 1975), 549-562.
- Selby, S. M., ed. <u>Standard Mathematical Tables</u>. 21st ed.; Cleveland: Chemical Rubber Company, 1973.
- Shaw, M. E. and J. M. Wright. Scales for the Measurement of Attitudes. New York: McGraw-Hill, 1967.
- Sherif, M. and C. Hovland. "Judgmental Phenomena and Scales of Attitude Measurement: Placement of Items with Individual Choice of Number of Categories," <u>Journal of Abnormal and Social Psychology</u>, 48, No. 1 (January 1953), 135-141.
- Siegel, S. Nonparametric Statistics for the Behavioral Sciences. New York: McGraw-Hill, 1956.

- Smith, P. C., L. M. Kendall, and C. L. Hulin. <u>The Measurement</u> of Satisfaction in Work and Retirement: A <u>Strategy for the Study of Attitudes</u>. Chicago: Rand-McNally, 1969.
- Smith, R. G. "Validation of a Semantic Differential," Speech Monographs, 30, No. 1 (March 1963), 50-55.
- Smith, W. A., Jr. and B. L. Wechsler. Planning Guide for Information System Evaluation Studies. Norcross:

  American Institute of Industrial Engineers, 1973.
- Snider, J. and C. Osgood. The Semantic Differential: A Sourcebook. Chicago: Aldine, 1968.
- Somer, R. "Anchor-effects and the Semantic Differential," American Journal of Psychology, 78, No. 2 (June 1965), 317-318.
- Staats, E. B. "Measuring and Enhancing Federal Productivity," Sloan Management Review, 4 (Fall 1973), pp. 1-9.
- Stevens, S. S. "On the Theory of Scales of Measurement," <a href="Science">Science</a>, 103, No. 2684 (July 1946), 677-680.
- Stone, M. M. and D. Tarnowieski. Management Systems in the 1970's. New York: American Management Association, Inc., 1972.
- Strong, E. K. "Satisfactions and Interests," <u>Problems</u> in Human Assessment, eds. D. N. Jackson and S. Messick. New York: McGraw-Hill, 1967, pp. 680-688.
- Summey, J. H. "An Exploratory Study of Freshman and Sophomore Business Students' Attitudes Toward Selected Academic Majors in Business." Unpublished PhD dissertation, Arizona State University, 1974.
- Survey Research Center. <u>Interviewer's Manual</u>. Ann Arbor: University of Michigan Institute for Social Research, 1969.
- Swanson, E. B. "Management Information Systems: Appreciation and Involvement," Management Science, 21, No. 2 (October 1974), 178-188.
- Tatham, Laura. The Use of Computers for Profit. London: McGraw-Hill, 1969.
- Teichroew, Daniel, ed., "Education Related to the Use of Computers in Organization," Communications of the ACM, 14, No. 9 (September 1971), 573-588.

- Testa, C. J. "Behavior Factors in Information Systems," Computers and People, 23 (April 1974), pp. 13-17.
- Thorndike, R. L. "Reliability," <u>Problems in Human Assessment</u>, eds. D. N. Jackson and S. Messick. New York: McGraw-Hill, 1967, pp. 217-240.

\*

3

8

X

- Thurstone, L. L. "The Measurement of Social Attitudes," Journal of Abnormal Social Psychology, 26 (1931), pp. 249-269.
- Readings in Attitude Theory and Measurement, ed. M. Fishbein. New York: John Wiley and Sons, 1967, pp. 14-25.
- and Jones, L. V. "The Rational Origin for Measuring Subjective Values," <u>Journal of American Statistical Association</u>, 52, No. 280 (December 1957), 458-471.
- Tomeski, E. A. "Job Enrichment and the Computer: A Neglected Subject," Computers and People, 23, No. 11 (November 1974), 7-11.
- and H. Lazarus. People-Oriented Computer Systems.

  New York: Van Nostrand Reinhold Company, 1975.
- Torgerson, W. Theory and Methods of Scaling. New York: John Wiley and Sons, Inc., 1958.
- Psychometrika, 30, No. 4 (December 1965), 379-394.
- Triandis, H. C. "Differential Perception of Certain Jobs and People by Managers, Clerks, and Workers in Industry," Journal of Applied Psychology, 43, No. 4 (August 1959), 221-225.
- Van Horn, R. L. "Empirical Studies of Management Information Systems," Proceedings of the Wharton Conference on Research on Computers in Organizations, 5 (Winter 1973), pp. 172-182.
- Wagner, F. V. "Is Decentralization Inevitable?", <u>Datamation</u>, 22, No. 11 (November 1976), 86-97.
- Walpole, R. E. and R. H. Myers. Probability and Statistics for Engineers and Scientists. New York: MacMillan Company, 1972.

Walton, R. E. and J. P. Dutton. "The Management of Interdepartmental Conflict: A Model and Review,"

Administrative Science Quarterly, 14, No. 1 (March 1969), 73-84.

2

2

3

3

\*

- Wanous, J. P. and E. E. Lawler. "Measurement and Meaning of Job Satisfaction," <u>Journal of Applied Psychology</u>, 56, No. 2 (April 1972), 95-105.
- Ward, T. B. Computer Organization, Personnel, and Control. London: Longman Group Limited, 1973.
- Watson, R. Computer Performance Analysis: Applications of Accounting Data. Santa Monica: Rand Corporation, 1971.
- Weksel, W. and J. D. Hennes. "Attitude Intensity and the Semantic Differential," <u>Journal of Personality and Social Psychology</u>, 2, No. 1 (1965), 91-94.
- Wells, W. D. and G. Smith. "Four Semantic Rating Scales Compared," Journal of Applied Psychology, 44, No. 6 (December 1960), 393-397.
- Whitla, D. K., ed. Handbook of Measurement and Assessment in Behavioral Sciences. Reading: Addison-Wesley, 1968.
- Wilcox, Jarrod W. A Method for Measuring Decision Assumptions. Cambridge: The MIT Press, 1972.
- Wilcox, R. C. "Effects of Context on Semantic Differential Ratings," <u>Psychological Reports</u>, 18, No. 3 (June 1966), 873-874.
- Wilkie, W. L. and E. A. Pessemier. "Issues in Marketing's Use of Multi-Attribute Models," Journal of Marketing Research, 10, No. 4 (November 1973), 428-441.
- Williams, J. E. "Connotations of Racial Concepts and Color Names," <u>Journal of Personality and Social Psychology</u>, 3, No. 5 (May 1966), 531-540.
- Yates, T. L. "Interviewing...Foundation of Fact Finding,"

  Journal of Systems Management, 26, No. 10 (October 1975),
  14-16.

APPENDICES

\*

\*

40

O

3

## FACTOR IDENTIFICATION BY STUDY

An "X" in the following matrix identifies the factors that were discussed in the cited studies.

FACTOR IDENTIFICATION BY STUDY

	_2	V				- 1	/	1			******
_		^					^		_		efpeile dol
						_ !	_		!		Dogree of training
!			×			X			×		Peeling of control
					!						Feeling of participation
į		$\times$	!					_			Confidence in systems
$\geq$	$\times$	X		X	i	×		1			Perceived utility
:		X	i	;				1	1		Understanding of systems
:		×			1	×	į	×			Expectations
		!	i	X		i	i	!	-		nottatinenco
1		:		-	-	1	!	1	1		Security of data
2							- !				Error recovery
		i	X	X		5<	•		i	X	Selevancy
:		!	X			X					sugsuo lo emulov
	_	-			X		1	1		i	Langnage
i		$\overline{\mathbf{x}}$				1	i			×	format of output
:		-				1	×				Completeness
<u>:</u>	_		1			i					Currency
_		V	$\overline{\times}$	Z		i	-				Reliability
,	-		<del>\</del>								Steelston
	7	$\overline{\mathbf{v}}$		V	_		-		-	_	esenitenii.
	÷	^	~	$\Rightarrow$	-	-	-	- !			YCCALSCY
-	$\frac{\cdot}{}$					-	-	-	_	-	Conventence of Access
<del>:</del>	_	-	-			-			-	-	eoglista, to sbox
	J					$\dashv$	_		-	~	emil bnuoramini/esnoqueR
-	$\triangle$				-	-		-	-	-	Vendor support
:		_	-	-	-			-	-	-	Processing of chunge requests
<u> </u> _	_			_		X		-	-	_	
_	$\stackrel{\sim}{\sim}$	×		~	_	!		_	-	-	Time required for new development
-	X		X,			×					Schedule of products and services
	$\times$	$\times$				_			_	-	There GCE and to shutlith
<u> </u> _		$\times$			_						Technical compression in an analygmos incincal
	<u>×</u>	X		$\times$	$\times$	×			X	-	lists QCE edt ditw nolisoinummoD
	X	$\times$	$\times$	$\simeq$		$\times$		$\times$		-	Nelationship with the EDP staff
×	$\times$										Charge-back method of payment of services
1	$\times$	$\geq$		× _	٠	$\times$				$\times$	Priorities determination
<u>.</u>	×			$\times$		X	X				tinu 4CS Ailw noilliagnos Lenoisasinagao
	X	$\times$	-			$\times$	X	×		X	Top management involvement
1								000		21	
1 01			37	11				35.6		4,	
1			42	**	*					11	
13	3.35	5	1 .;		* ectros	,,		13.5	013	Church111	
1:	0.00	Colton	dans.	:oue	61	#	2010	XeX Lasey	Diebold	Pur	

	-									_2.	<u>L4</u>
op ettects	X	X	×		×	;	-	- 1		X	
Degree of training	1	X	!	X		1					
eeling of control	:		!	!	i	×					$\overline{\times}$
eeling of participation		×		×		X		:		×	
outidence in systems	,	,	1	×	×						
erceived utility	X	X		i	X	×		X	×		$\times$
inderstanding of systems	×	:	×	1		!					
subsectations		1		3	×		;				
noitstneampoo		X		×		1			×		
stab To Viluos	×					X	1			1	
ELECT recovery	X			;	1	1					
Selevancy		X			X	1			×		$\times$
fugine to smulo		×		:			X	-		,	
- ಆಗುಗ್ರಹಕ್ಕ	V		-			i	:		X		
ingtuo lo immao		X	X			;	-		×		$\sim$
cmpleteness	X			-	1	,		X			_
ntrency		X				1					
V1111dE119	:	1	,		1				V.		X
tecialon	-!								_		$\overline{\times}$
seanileai		X				i			×		_
ccuracy	X	X						×	X		>
seeds to edneinevno		í				,	_	_	×		
ecaliatri lo abo	X	X				i			-		
emis baucasmus/esnogee	X					X			×		$\overline{\times}$
110ddns Lopue		ī				1					_
rocessing of change requests	:	×						×			_
the required for new development								_			_
cyequie of products and services		1	-					×	×	_	_
There 903 edr to ebutifut	-  v	-	1							-	-
lists GEE eff to ecnetequos isoindoe			:	$\overline{\mathbf{x}}$	V		_	-	-		-
Tista SCE edt dilw molisolnummo		•	Z	又				-	1	×	-
elationship with the EDP staff	-	X	X			X		-	X		-
harge-back method of payment of services		1	1						-	1	-
rioritles determination		1	X	><			¥	1	!	-	-
tinu qCa nitw noitilaquos fensitainnait		:	欠					X	-		
op management involvement		×	-	V	×	-		i	;	<u> </u>	-
		13	1/a	1		-	7	-	-	1	-
		1973	(1973b	11			19			!-	
	1	1	15	1:		1	~	-	1	1	-
	10.00	i	1 7.	:	-	128	5	1 10	122	OK.	
	l ii	1 5	ucas	3546	Super	ollan	Lucas	chus	13	OC. SK	1 .

#### CORRESPONDENCE WITH SUBJECTS

The following letters and enclosures were used to solicit each subject's participation in three phases of the research: initial interview, factor ranking, and questionnaire completion. The addresses are deliberately omitted. The enclosure for the first letter was a self-addressed postcard to allow the subject to decline to participate. The enclosures for the second letter were a list of factors specified in the subject's interview and the definitions for that specific set of factors. A sample factor list is shown; the factor definitions are omitted. The enclosure for the third letter was the measurement instrument shown in Appendix 4.1, and it is not repeated here. The letters have been reduced photographically.

ARIZONA STATE UNIVERSITY.

\_\_TEMPE, ARIZONA 85281

school of Engineering Industrial Engineering

February 20, 1976

I am an Arizona State University student currently working toward a Ph.D. degree in Industrial Engineering. I have initiated a research project to discover and to measure the factors which cause a user to be satisfied or dissatisfied with the computer-based information systems and services provided within an organization. The achievement of this research goal will result in the improvement of the systems provided for the users.

Your present position indicates that you could make a valuable contribution to this research effort. I would greatly appreciate your participation. Your involvement will consist of an interview to discuss your experiences with computer-based information services and two follow-up questionnaires. The time required is minimal in contrast to the benefits which may result.

Although no adverse effects are foreseen as a result of your participation, a project identification number will be used to protect the anonymity of the data collected. The link between the identity of you and your organization and the associated number will be known only to myself and my committee chairman, Dr. James E. Bailey.

I hope that you will agree to join in this research project. I will contact you via telephone to arrange an accointment unless you return the enclosed card declining the request. I will gladly answer any questions at that time. Thank you for your cooperation. I am looking forward to meeting you.

Sincerely,

Sammy W. Pearson

Enc.

3

dr

STAMP

Sammy W. Pearson 1427 E. Verlea Tempe, Arizona 85282

Number H5
I decline to participate in your project.
Reason:

ARIZONA STATE UNIVERSITY.

TIMPL ARIZONA SEST

school of Engineering Industrial Engineering

I want to convey my appreciation for your participation in the recent interview to support my research. The information that you provided is a valuable contribution toward the identification of factors which cause a user to be satisfied or dissatisfied with the computer-based information systems and services provided within an organization. I have reviewed the tape recording of the interview and have extracted the factors that you discussed at that time.

These factors are listed on the second page. I would now like for you to rank these factors in their order of importance as influences on your own satisfaction. A rank of one should be assigned to the factor that you consider the most important influence, rank two to the second most important, etc. Assign a unique rank to each factor. Operational definitions for each factor are provided for clarification of the terminology. Please return the ranked factors to me via the enclosed envelope.

Your cooperation in this project has made my task not only easy but also very pleasant. In that same spirit, I request that you respond promptly with the rankings so that the subsequent research phases can proceed apace. Thank you.

Sincerely,

Sammy W. Pearson

Enclosures

dr

\*

Assign ranks 1 through 22 to each factor listed below. Rank 1 is assigned to the most important factor. Rank 22 is assigned to the least important factor. Each factor must be assigned a unique rank.

Ranking	Factor
_3	Accuracy
_18	Format of output
4	Reliability
20	Processing of change requests
_5_	Confidence in the systems
_7_	Job effects
_2_	Perceived utility
14	Feeling of participation
_8_	Understanding of systems
13	Technical competence of the EDP staff
	Relevancy
6	Degree of training
15	Communication with the EDP staff
9	Documentation
16	Feeling of control
12	Error recovery
_19_	Expectations
21	Mode of interface
_22	Priorities determination
17	Relationship with the EDP staff
10	Rate of change
_//_	Standardization of systems

RETURN THIS PAGE VIA THE ENCLOSED ENVELOPE

ARIZONA STATE UNIVERSITY.

--- TEMPE, ARIZONA 85281

COLLEGE OF ENGINEERING AND APPLIED SCIENCES

(602: 965-342)

Industrial Engineering

May 10, 1976

I want to convey my appreciation for your participation in my current research project. The information that you provided in your interview and the subsequent factor rankings have been a valuable contribution toward the identification of factors that cause a user to be satisfied or dissatisfied with the computer-based information systems and services provided within an organization.

The enclosed questionnaire has been designed to provide a more formal assessment of your feelings toward the computer-based support that is provided to you in your present position. Please, complete the questionnaire and return it to me via the enclosed envelope. The instructions are included in the booklet. The results will be accorded the same confidentiality as the previous actions.

It is imperative that I receive the completed questionnairs very soon. Therefore, I request that you respond no later than Friday, May 14. The time required to complete the questionnairs should be approximately 25 minutes. The quality of the research has been enhanced greatly by your cooperation. Thank you very much.

Sincerely,

Sammy W. Pearson

Enc.

dr

\$

33

# BACKGROUND QUESTIONNAIRE AND CONSENT STATEMENT

The following questionnaire and consent statement were completed by each subject prior to the interview. The satisfaction scale shown on page two was on the reverse side of the questionnaire and was completed at the conclusion of the interview.

# CONFIDENTIAL

Name		Project Num	mber
Office Address			Phone
Home Address _			Phone
Send research	correspondence to	o ( ) office ( ) home	
	area is: (check ounting inistration ance		( ) Planning/Budget ( ) Other
I have ( ) 0-3 ( ) 4-6 ( ) ove	years e informa	experience using comp ation products and se	outer-based ervices.
I use ( ) hard ( ) term ( ) comp	d-copy output minals outer-output micro	(Check a	ll that apply)
I consider mys	self a ( ) heavy ( ) medium ( ) light	user of computer products and ser	r-based information rvices.
I hereby authoris voluntary, at any time.	orize this intervi and I understand	iew to be tape record that I may freely w	ded. My participation ithdraw such participation
			Date

# CONFIDENTIAL

						•
Extremely		Slightly		Slightly		Extremely
a		_	Equally	_		بو
E		+	_	+		=
e	a a	_	_	_	a	ė,
2	4	9	Ø	6	+	~
+			3			+
×	3	_	9	_	_	×
ш	Quite	S	ш	S	Quite	ш

Satisfied: . . . : :Dissatisfied

0

0

.

INTERVIEW GUIDELINES

#### INTERVIEW GUIDELINES

**	*	***
**	RECORDER	OFF
**	*	***

Mr / Ms \_a\_\_\_\_\_,

This interview is being conducted as part of a research project to discover and to measure the factors leading to satisfaction or dissatisfaction with the computer-based information systems and services provided within an organization. As the cover letter explained, this interview is the first of several actions in which you will be asked to participate. You were selected because you are in a position to provide meaningful information about the research questions. The anonymity of the data collected from you will be protected by the methods described in the cover letter. Do you have any questions?

**\*\*\*\*\*\*\*\*\*\*\*\*\*\*\*\*\*\*\*** 

Before we begin, I would like for you to fill out this brief background form. The information will be used to insure that the sample distribution is adequate. I would also like for you to read and to sign the consent form at the bottom of the page. This simply indicates your willingness to participate freely and gives me permission to record our conversations.

FILL OUT BACKGROUND FORM / CONSENT FORM

\*\*\* RECORDER ON \*\*\*

Do you have any objections to recording this interview?

Now, I would like for you to think of a time when you felt especially satisfied or dissatisfied with the computer-based information services or products that you were receiving. This includes any time during your working career. Please, describe that situation for me.

#### PROBES

- 1. What did these events mean to you?
- 2. Can you tell me more precisely why you felt the way you did at the time?
- 3. How did it specifically affect you?
- 4. Can you give me an example of how it affected your job?
- 5. How long did it last?
- 6. Did anything occur that changed the situation and your feelings?
- 7. Why did that (satisfy/dissatisfy) you?
- 8. How do you mean?
- 9. If that happened today, would it have the same effect?
- 10. Was there anything during that period that (displeased/ pleased) you?

\*

Now that you have described a time when you felt especially \_\_\_\_\_ with your computer-based support, will you describe a time when you were especially \_\_\_\_\_.

#\*\*
REPEAT PROBING AND INCIDENTS
\*\*\*

How do you feel about the computer-based information support you currently receive?

\*\*\* \*\* \* PROBE \*

Considering everything with regard to the computer support you now receive, where on this satisfaction scale would you consider yourself?

\*\*\*

MARK SATISFACTION SCALE

\*\*\*

\*\*\* RECORDER OFF

Thank you very much for this interview. You will receive a follow-up on the results within two weeks. At that time you will be asked to rank the factors which you have talked about in this interview in terms of importance. I would appreciate it very much if you would respondimmediately when you receive it to help conclude the research within my time limits. It should take no more than 10 minutes to respond. I appreciate your cooperation.

DATA EXTRACTION SYLLABUS

#### DATA EXTRACTION SYLLABUS

### Part I : Purpose

This syllabus provides definitions and procedures for extracting data from tape recordings of personal interviews. The data of interest are those factors which influence a respondent to be satisfied or dissatisfied with the computer-based information products and services provided within his organization. The objective of this data extraction procedure is the development of a list of factors for each individual respondent that is based solely on the interview statements.

### Part II : General Definitions

<u>Factor</u>: Any identifiable element which influences or contributes to a user's satisfaction or dissatisfaction with the computer-based information support that is provided within an organization.

Thought Unit: A statement about a single event or condition that led to a feeling of satisfaction or dissatisfaction, a single characterization of a feeling, or a description of a single event.

EDP: Electronic Data Processing.

3

#### PART III: FACTOR DEFINITIONS

- Top management involvement: The positive or negative degree of interest, enthusiasm, support, or participation of any management level above the respondent's own level toward computer-based information systems or services or toward the computer staff which supports them.
- Organizational competition with the EDP unit: The contention between the respondent's organizational unit and the EDP unit when vying for organizational resources or for responsibility for success or failure of computer-based information systems or services of interest to both parties.
- Organizational Position of EDP function: The hierarchical relationship of the EDP function to the overall organizational structure.
- <u>Priorities determination</u>: Policies and procedures which establish precedence for the allocation of EDP resources and services between different organizational units and their requests.
- Charge-back method of payment for services: The schedule of charges and the procedures for assessing users on a pro rate basis for the EDP resources and services that they utilize.
- Relationship with the EDP staff: The manner and methods of interaction, conduct, and association between the user and EDP staff.
- <u>Communication with the EDP staff</u>: The manner and methods of information exchange between the user and the EDP staff.
- <u>Technical Competence of the EDP staff</u>: The computer technology skills and expertise exhibited by the EDP staff.
- Attitude of the EDP staff: The willingness and commitment of the EDP staff to subjugate external, professional goals in favor of organizationally directed goals and tasks.
- Schedule of products and services: The EDP center time-table for production of information system outputs and for porvision of computer-based services.
- <u>Time required for new development</u>: The elapsed time between the user's request for new applications and the design, development, and/or implementation of the application systems by the EDP staff.
- <u>Processing of change requests</u>: The manner, method, and required time with which the EDP staff responds to user requests for changes in existing computer-based information systems or services.
- Vendor support: The type and quality of the service rendered by a vendor, either directly or indirectly, to the user to maintain the hardware or software required by that user. A vendor is distinguished by his external organizational status.

- Response/turnaround time: The elapsed time between a user-initiated request for service or action and a reply to that request. Response time generally refers to the elapsed time for a terminal type request or entry. Turnaround time generally refers to the elapsed time for execution of a program submitted or requested by a user and the return of the output to that user.
- Mode of interface: The method and medium by which a user inputs data to and receives output from the EDP center.
- <u>Convenience of access</u>: The ease or difficulty with which the user may act to <u>utilize the capability of the computer systems</u>.
- Quality of systems: The degree of excellence of the computer-based information systems as manifested in the six attributes of the system outputs accuracy, timeliness, precision, reliability, currency, and completeness.

Accuracy: The correctness of the output information.

<u>Timeliness</u>: The availability of the output information at a time suitable for its use.

<u>Precision</u>: The variability of the output information from that which it purports to measure.

Reliability: The consistency and dependability of the output information.

Currency: The age of the output information.

<u>Completeness</u>: The comprehensiveness of the output information content.

Flexibility: The capacity of the information system to change or to adjust in response to new conditions, demands, or circumstances.

Format of output: The material design of the layout and display of the output contents.

<u>Language</u>: The set of vacabulary, syntax, and grammatical rules used to interact with the computer systems.

Volume of output: The amount of information conveyed to a user from computerbased systems. This is expressed by not only the number of reports or outputs but also by the voluminousness of the output contents.

Relevancy: The degree of congruence between what the user wants or requires and what is provided by the information products and services.

Error recovery: The methods and policies governing correction and rerun of system outputs that are incorrect.

- Security of data: The safeguarding of data from misappropriation or unauthorized alteration or loss.
- <u>Documentation</u>: The recorded description of an information system. This <u>includes</u> formal instructions for the utilization of the system.
- Expectations: The set of attributes or features of the computer-based information products or services that a user considers reasonable and due from the computer-based information support rendered within his organization.
- <u>Understanding of systems</u>: The degree of comprehension that a user possesses about the computer-based information systems or services that are provided to him.
- Perceived utility: The user's judgment about the relative balance between the cost and the considered usefulness of the computer-based information products or services that are provided. The costs include any costs related to providing the resource, including money, time, manpower, and opportunity. The usefulness includes any benefits that the user believes that he derives from the support.
- Confidence in the systems: The user's feelings of assurance or certainty about the systems hwich support him.

3

X

- Feeling of participation: The degree of involvement and commitment which the user shares with the EDP staff and others toward the functioning of the computer-based information systems and services.
- <u>Degree of training</u>: The amount of specialized instruction and practice that is afforded to the user to increase his proficiency in utilizing the computer capability that is available to him.
- Job effects: The changes in job freedom and job performance that are ascertained by the user as resulting from modifications induced by the computer-based information systems and services.
- Feeling of control: The user's awareness of his power or lack of power to regulate, direct or dominate the development, alteration, and/or execution of the computer-based information systems or services which serve him in his perceived function.

#### Part IV : Procedure

- 1. Listen to the entire tape and concentrate on recognizing thought units as they are expressed by the respondent.
- 2. Rewind the tape.
- 3. Again, listen to the tape, but stop anytime that a thought unit is expressed.
- 4. If the factor expressed by the thought unit is clear, write down the factor directly. If the factor is not clear, write down the thought unit verbatim.
- 5. Evaluate the thought unit before proceeding with the tape. However, a short portion of the interview beyond the thought unit in question may clarify it. Decide on a factor that the thought unit expresses and write it down.
- 6. Proceed with the tape and repeat steps 3-5 until the interview portion is completed.
- 7. Divide the list of factors that were extracted from the tape into two groups. Those factors that were defined in Part III of this syllabus are listed in the first group using the nomenclature as defined. The second group of factors contain those factors not defined in this syllabus. The nomenclature of these factors must be devised to convey understanding about the undefined factors. Duplicate factors are listed only once in the final two groups.
- 8. This completes the data extraction.

## FACTORS MENTIONED BY SUBJECT

An "X" in the following matrix identifies the specific factors mentioned by a subject during the subject's interview.

FACTORS MENTIONED BY SUBJECT

H2	X		×	×	×	×	×	×	×	×	×	×		×	×	×	X	×
킈			×			X	X				×	×	×			X		
<b>E</b>			X							X				X	×	×	X	×
2				×		×	×	×	X		×	×					×	
달			×				×	X				X		×	×		X	>
3			×			×	×					×		×	$\hat{\mathbf{x}}$		-	-
†		-	· ×			-	_				×	X			$\sim$			-
55		-	$\hat{\mathbf{x}}$	_	-	V		>	~	-	$\ominus$	$\stackrel{\cdot}{\cup}$			$\sim$	$\widehat{\mathcal{C}}$	$\odot$	_
61.0	-		×		_		$\Rightarrow$	0	^			$\odot$				~		_
t	-					^	$\widehat{}$	×				^			$\sim$	$\sim$	$\sim$	_
5	_		×					×	×	×	<u>~</u>		$\times$	$\times$	×	$\times$	×	_
型				×	×		$\times$	$\times$	×	×	$\times$	×			X	$\times$	$\times$	>
1		$\times$			$\times$	$\times$	×		×		×	$\times$	X	X			×	
52	$\times$		×				X	×	×		$\times$	×		$\times$	×	$\times$	$\times$	×
		×	×			×		×	×	×	×	×		×			×	×
刘	-		×			×	×	X	×						×	X	X	×
E	1		×			×		×		X	X	×	×	×	×	X	×	×
27			×			×	×	×	X	X	X			X	X	×	X	×
E	×	$\overline{\times}$	×			×	×		X			X		×	×	X	×	×
6	×				V	×	×	×	×		×	×			×		$\hat{\downarrow}$	-
2			×			×		i Ç	V	~		×		^	\$	$\hat{}$		7
	$\overline{\mathbf{v}}$									^	^	$\stackrel{\sim}{\sim}$	_		0			_
cs 01			×		~		÷	0	0			$\hat{\mathcal{Z}}$					$\hat{}$	_
7	-		0		0	_	0	0	^		X				$\sim$			_
5			X		×	. ,	X	×		×	×	$\times$			×			_
3			×		×	×	X	X	X		×	X			X		×	7
25					×	×	X		_		$\times$	X	$\times$			×		X
5			X				X	×	X	×	$\times$	×		×	×	×		
3	$\times$		X		<u> </u>	×	×	X			×	$\times$			X		X	
副		$\times$	$\times$		X	X	X	X	X	×	×	×	×	X	$\times$			
T T			×	!	1	X	X	×				×			×		X	
2		4				X			X	X		X		×	X		X	
A2						×						×			X	×	X	
A1 A2 A						X		×	X			×			X		X	
	Top management involvement	Organizational competition with EDP unit	Priorities determination	Charge-back method of payment of services	Organizational position of the EDP function	Relationship with the EDP staff	Communication with the EDP staff	Technical competence of the EDP staff	Attitude of the EDP staff	Schedule of products and services	Time required for new development	Processing of change requests	Vendor support	Response/turnaround time	Mode of Interface	Convenience of access	Accuracy	Plact takes

	•	5		5		Sub	Subjects	to.	5			200		-	6	6	9	60	6	i i		;	5	3	45	G/L H1 H2	2 H3		HT HS	
	\   	A1 AZ	2	A4 BI	+	20 10 6	105	+	3	C2 C4 C2 D1	1	777	T	1	(a) 73	1	+	7 2 12	7	-	12	5	25	3	;	1	1	+	1	7
Precision					_				×				1	-		-	-	-	-	_			X	X	7	7	X	1	-	-
Reliability	X			2	-	$\times$	×	×							×	~	$\triangle$	$\stackrel{\sim}{\sim}$	×		×		×			X	-	-	$\times$	
Currency			X	1	-	X					X	X	×		$\hat{}$	V					×		X	×	×			-	-	
Completeness		X	×	1	X	X	X	×	X	X X X X X X X X		×			$\hat{}$	3	~		×	×	×	X	X	X	X	X	$\stackrel{\sim}{\times}$	$\odot$	X	
Flexibility	×		×	1	-	×	×		×		×	×	^	×				X	X				X	X		X	V	×	X	
Format of output	×	×		×	×	X						×			$\sim$	$\sim$	XXX	$\frac{\times}{\odot}$	×				X		×	×	$\stackrel{\circ}{\circ}$			
Language				-	-	_				×				^							×		X			×	^	$\frac{x}{y}$		
Volume of output	X			1	X	_	×		X						_	/	×		×			X	×	X				×		
Relevancy	×	×	×		×	<u></u>	×	×		×	X	XXXXX	$\frac{1}{2}$	3	0	$\overline{\mathbf{v}}$	×		$\times$	×			X	X	X		X	X	_	
Error recovery	×	X		×	-	X	_			×		-	-	×	$\hat{}$	×	~ /		×								-	_	_	
Security of data	X			-	X	-							×	-	_			×								^	$\langle X \rangle$			
Documentation		×	×	×××	X		×			-	×		×	^	×	~	×						X		_	×			×	
Expectations		×	×	X	X	×	×	×		×	×	X	×××	×	1	S	1	×		×	X	XXX	×		×	^	\ \		X	-
Understanding of systems	X	×	X	12	X	_		X		X X X X X	×	×	×	S X		^		×	×	×		×	XX	X		$\hat{\mathbf{x}}$				
Perceived utility		×		X	X	X	×××	×		XXXXXXX	X	X	X	\( \frac{}{}	0	~			×	X	×		X	Z	X	XXXXX	X	X	X	
Confidence in systems	-			S	-									×	$\hat{}$		X	×	×		X		×	X		$\widehat{}$	>			
Feeling of participation	×		×	XXX	X	_		×	×	XXX	-	X	0	Y		×	$\stackrel{\times}{\cdot}$	X	$\times$					X	X	×	_	-	×	
Feating of contrai	×		X	5	X		X	×	×	×	X	$\hat{\chi}$	X	^ ×	~		×	$\times$		×	X			X		^	$\overline{\mathbf{v}}$	-	×	
Degree of training		×		S	-	_		×				×	$\hat{}$	×	-								X		×	$\hat{\mathbf{x}}$		$\stackrel{\times}{\smile}$		
Job effects	×	×	×	5	×	×	×	>	×	×	×	2 ×		$\hat{\mathbb{Q}}$	0	X	XXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXX	X	×	×		×	×	×	>	$\frac{2}{x}$	$\frac{x}{\sqrt{x}}$	_		_

		Sub	Subjects					-												
	A1 A2 A3 A4 B1 B3 C1 C2 C3 C4 C5 D1 D2 D3 B1 E2 B3 B4 P1 P2 P3 P4 P5 G1 G2 G3 G4 H1 H2 H3 H4 H5	1 B3 C	1 62 63 6	1 65 1	01 02	n3 E	1 E2	E3	E4 F1	F2	F3	F4 F	5 G	1 62	63	G4 F	11 HZ	H	1 H4	H5
Challenge	×								-				_				_			
Rate of Change	×						_										×			
Standardization of systems																	_			
Complexity of system							_			_	×		_							
Volume of input																			×	
Back-up facilities		>															_			
Vendor selection		×					_	×					-							
Integration of systems						×									×	X	$\hat{}$	_		

## Appendix 3.7

### FACTOR RANKINGS BY SUBJECT

The factors mentioned during a subject's interview were ranked in order of importance. The most important factor was assigned the value one. The following matrix presents the factor rankings by subject. Subject B3 declined to rank the factors.

6

FACTOR RANKINGS BY SUBJECT

4	5		4	Ŧ	17	ึง	9	8	7	6	7	૭		8	त्र	5	4	9
1			K			त	N				૭	7	Ŧ			00		
1			エ							3				9	5	+	-	ત
				71		8	3	0	6		N	2					3	
4			00				ন্ত	=				1		0	土		M	v
*			9			3	16		1			3		4	=			
3			~								17	8		00	19	15	_	
3			±			20	त्र	S	21		+	6				10	_	
3			00			2	15	=		3		~		જ	0	6	_	٦
1			=					3	1	3	6		9	0	-8	N	-	
				6	8		7	9	4	=	_	00			2	3	Ŧ	d
		2			12	3	6		7		19	त्र	23	8			13	
1	7		=		•		တ္မ	9	8		S	Ю	**	10	6	-	0	8
	•	=	ง			_	-	6	d	I	ત	3		0			9	17
			و			0	=	4	+	_					8	m	_	7
3			=			8		-	-	3	17	13	7	0	9	Ŧ	_	3
3			m	-		a	2	6	7	=	ď		**	_	8	00	7	9
17	ន	7	2			2	3	0	1		-	9		S	8	1	7	4
3	M	a		-	7	23	7	9	000		જ	6		3	00	ي	Ю	Ė
1	1.,		6	-	9	5		3	2	81	8	7		-	Ŧ	=	=	त
10.10			9	-	3	7	3	N	4	=	-	0			18/1		00	=
5			=	-	17	7	7	6	7	_	主	7			9	-	-	
+		-	=	-	4	-	1	7	-	3	9	30	-	-	8	-	-	
-			3 4	-	15	-	-	1	-	=	=	8	-	-	3	-	-	10
22.0		-	10	-	8	30	K	=	9	_	5	主	1	_	=	00	8	-
5		-	0	-	=	3	9	-	2	-	-	-	=	-	1	-	-	F
1	_		2	-		-	2	9	=	=	N	=	-	6	Ē	7	-	-
	_	0	-	-	=	-	~	-	30	-	-	-	00	-	~	-	-	-
A4. B1	-	38	0	-	स	2	न्न	3 27	2	三	S	9	88	u	<u>교</u>	-	100	-
-		-	न्न	-	_	=	20	=	-	100	-	क्ष	-	10	7	-	3	-
. A3		_	-	-	-	Z	-	-	ļΞ	2	-	9	-	10	3	-	-	-
A1. A2	_	_	-	-	-	4	-	-	_	_	_	12	_	-	16 13	7	S	-
4	_	_	-	_	_	9	_	4	5	_	_	12	_	-	3	-	20	-
	Top management involvement	Organizational competition with EDP unit	Priorities determination	Charge-back method of payment of services	Organizational position of the EDP function	Relationship with the EDP staff	Communication with the EDP staff	Technical competence of the EDP staff	Attitude of the EDP staff	Schedule of products and services	Time required for new development	Processing of change requests	Vendor support	Response/turnaround time	Mode of Interface	Convenience of access	Accuracy	Timeliness

Frecision						-	_	0			_	-	_	_							7	4			_		_
Reliability	600		1	4 3		4	9					-	જ	u		8	6	ง	-	~	13			4			=
Currency			7	-	('')	3	_			4	13	=	-	ष					=	ď	૭	7	7				
Completeness		-	3	1	7	=	द	K	3	1.0	2	-	_	ب	7			7	15	6 7	W	4	ત	7	=	3	13
Plexibility	7		7	7	",	2 13		Ю		工	0	4	-				4	4			4	N		9	K	+	3
Format of output	11	M		00	8						त्र	-	-	5	ง	5	ヹ	ヹ			23		14		5	7 0	_
Language				_		-	_		∞				5	_					-	17	74			17	-	91 01	
Volume of output	Ŧ			2		2		5			-		_		7			200		9	25	20		19		15	_
Relevancy	7	ત	8	00		3	4		3	=	F	0	2	000		•	-	1	13		7	13	-		67	5	
Error recovery	13		=	4		Z.	_		v		-	00		S	М		-	1		_							
Security of data	81			19		-					a	90	_				2								8		
Documentation		9	8	7		7				6	7	_	7	7		6					=			4			2
Expectations		=	王	11 61	_	13 9	7		ফ	3	1621	=	_	23	2		7	•	7 14	*	- 17		8		7		त
Understanding of systems	6	Ø	9	711 8		_	17		9	7	20 1	9	8		7	Ť	a	=	10	3	2	=		8	Ŧ		
Perceived utility		ಷ	"	2 13	エ	43	7		00	9	9	-	2	न्त			Ť	68	13	-	18	3	3	R	3	=	न्न
Confidence in systems			01	S P		-					-	4	_	6		7	7	_	4	_	9	9			9		
Feeling of participation	_		13 1	14 26		-	61	9		,	4 5	=			6	1	7	૭				2	0	2			-
Feeling of control	15		8	16 23		7	ક્ષ	#	٠	7	2 22	2 23	3			00	7	N	8			ヹ			N	_	K
Degree of training		主	3	6 15			2			7	-	0	0						_		5		v	2	308	<u>m</u>	
Job effects	=	10	16 7	1 18	-	10	10 14	Ξ	2	8	=	14 13	3		22 15	3	5	18 17	-	7	0	10	6	=	#	ત	_

	A1 A2 A3 A4 B1 B3 C1 C2 C3 C4 C5 D1 D2 D3 E1 E2 E3 E4 F1 F2 F3 F4 F5 G1 G2 G3 G4 H1, H2 H3, H4 H5	D1 D2 D3 E1	E2 E3 E4	F1 F2 F3	F4 F5 G1	62,63	C4 H1	H2 H3	HA HS
Challenge	0								
Rate of Change	01						6		
Standardization of systems									
Complexity of system				01					
Volume of input									6
Back-up facilities	30								
Vendor selection	31		20						
Integration of systems		2				2	7	17	

8.

63

63

8

.

.

.

# Appendix 3.8

## FACTOR LISTING AND DEFINITIONS

The following fold-out list of factors is provided for the reader's convenience. The list is supplemented by the factor definitions.

#### **FACTORS**

- 1. Relationship with the EDP staff
- 2. Processing of change requests
- 3. Mode of interface
- 4. Organizational competition with EDP unit
- 5. Confidence in systems
- 6. Timeliness
- Charge-back method of payment for services
- 8. Perceived utility
- 9. Vendor support
- 10. Language
- 11. Expectations
- 12. Error recovery
- 13. Security of data
- 14. Degree of training
- 15. Understanding of systems
- 16. Feeling of participation
- 17. Currency
- 18. Attitude of the EDP staff
- 19. Reliability
- 20. Top management involvement
- 21. Format of output
- 22. Response/turnaround time
- 23. Priorities determination
- 24. Convenience of access
- 25. Relevancy
- 26. Volume of output
- 27. Job effects
- 28. Accuracy
- 29. Precision

- 30. Communication with the EDP staff
- 31. Organizational position of the EDP function
- 32. Time required for new development
- 33. Feeling of control
- 34. Schedule of products and services
- 35. Documentation
- 36. Completeness
- 37. Technical competence of the EDP staff
- 38. Flexibility
- 39. Integration of systems

Top management involvement: The positive or negative degree of interest, enthusiasm, support, or participation of any management level above the user's own level toward computer-based information systems or services or toward the computer staff which supports them.

Organizational competition with the EDP unit: The contention between the respondent's organizational unit and the EDP unit when vying for organizational resources or for responsiblity for success or failure of computer-based information systems or services of interest to both parties.

<u>Priorities determination</u>: Policies and procedures which establish precedence for the allocation of EDP resources and services between different organizational units and their requests.

Charge-back method of payment for services: The schedule of charges and the procedures for assessing users on a pro rata basis for the EDP resources and services that they utilize.

Relationship with the EDP staff: The manner and methods of interaction, conduct, and association between the user and the EDP staff.

Communication with the EDP staff: The manner and methods of information exchange between the user and the EDP staff.

Technical competence of the EDP staff: The computer technology skills and expertise exhibited by the EDP staff.

Attitude of the EDP staff: The willingness and commitment of the EDP staff to subjugate external, professional goals in favor of organizationally directed goals and tasks.

<u>Schedule of products and services</u>: The EDP center timetable for production of information system outputs and for provision of computer-based services.

10

<u>Time required for new development</u>: The elapsed time between the user's request for new applications and the design, development, and/or implementation of the applications systems by the EDP staff.

<u>Processing of change requests</u>: The manner, method, and required time with which the EDP staff responds to user requests for changes in existing computer-based information systems or services.

<u>Vendor support</u>: The type and quality of the service rendered by a vendor, either directly or indirectly, to the user to maintain the hardware or software required by that user. A vendor is distinguished by his external organizational status.

Response/turnaround time: The elapsed time between a userinitiated request for service or action and a reply to that request. Response time generally refers to the elapsed time for a terminal type request or entry. Turnaround time generally refers to the elapsed time for execution of a program submitted or requested by a user and the return of the output to that user.

Mode of interface: The method and medium by which a user inputs data to and receives output from the EDP center.

Convenience of access: The ease or diffficulty with which the user may act to utilize the capability of the computer systems.

Accuracy: The correctness of the output information.

<u>Timeliness</u>: The availability of the output information at a time suitable for its use.

<u>Precision</u>: The variability of the output information from that which it purports to measure.

Reliability: The consistency and dependability of the output information.

Currency: The age of the output information.

\*

<u>Completeness</u>: The comprehensiveness of the output information content.

Format of output: The material design of the layout and display of the output contents.

<u>Language</u>: The set of vocabulary, syntax, and grammatical rules used to interact with the computer systems.

<u>Volume of output</u>: The amount of information conveyed to a user from computer-based systems. This is expressed by not only the number of reports or outputs but also by the voluminousness of the output contents.

<u>Relevancy</u>: The degree of congruence between what the user wants or requires and what is provided by the information products and services.

Error recovery: The methods and policies governing correction and rerun of system outputs that are incorrect.

Security of data: The safeguarding of data from misappropriation or unauthorized alteration or loss.

<u>Documentation</u>: The recorded description of an information system. This includes formal instructions for the utilization of the system.

Expectations: The set of attributes or features of the computer-based information products or services that a user considers reasonable and due from the computer-based information support rendered within his organization.

<u>Understanding of systems</u>: The degree of comprehension that a user possesses about the computer-based informations systems or services that are provided.

Perceived utility: The user's judgment about the relative balance between the cost and the considered usefulness of the computer-based informaton products or services that are provided. The costs include any costs related to providing the resource, including money, time, manpower, and opportunity. The usefulness includes any benefits that the user believes to be derived from the support.

Confidence in the systems: The user's feelings of assurance or certainty about the systems provided.

<u>Feeling of participation</u>: The degree of involvement and commitment which the user shares with the EDP staff and others toward the functioning of the computer-based information systems and services.

Feeling of control: The user's awareness of the personal power or lack of power to regulate, direct or dominate the development, alteration, and/or execution of the computer-based information systems or services which serve the user's perceived function.

<u>Degree of training</u>: The amount of specialized instruction and practice that is afforded to the user to increase the user's proficiency in utilizing the computer capability that is available.

Job effects: The changes in job freedom and job performance that are ascertained by the user as resulting from modifications induced by the computer-based information systems and services.

Organizational Position of the EDP Function: The hierarchical relationship of the EDP function to the overall organizational structure.

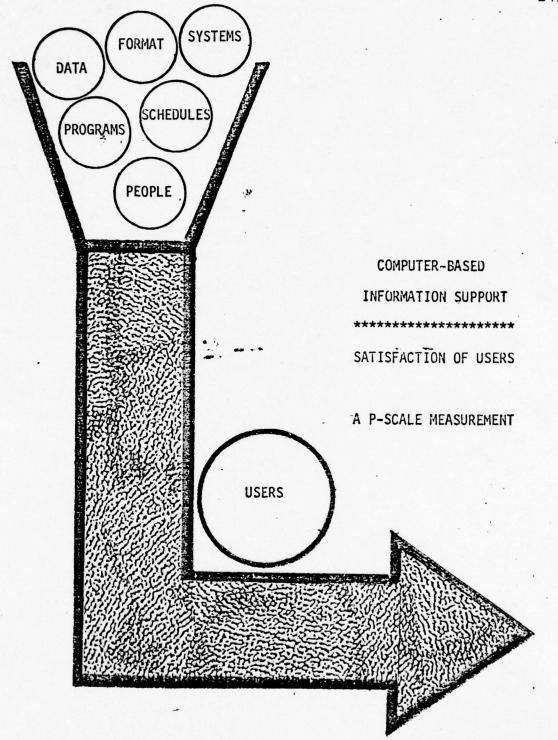
<u>Flexibility of Systems</u>: The capacity of the information system to change or to adjust in response to new conditions, demands, or circumstances.

Integration of systems: The ability of systems to communicate/transmit data between systems servicing different functional areas.

# Appendix 4.1

### USER SATISFACTION MEASUREMENT INSTRUMENT

The following pages are reproductions of the pages of the user satisfaction measurement instrument. The actual instrument is in booklet form.



\$

To Research Participants:

The purpose of this study is to measure how you feel about certain aspects of the computer-based information products and services that are provided to you in your present position.

On the following pages you will find different factors, each related to some aspect of your computer-based support. You are to rate each factor on the descriptive scales that follow it, based on your evaluation of the factor.

A separate scale is provided for you to express how important or unimportant each factor is to you.

The scale positions are defined as follows:

- (1) extremely X
- (5) slightly Y
- (2) quite X

3

8

- (6) quite Y
- (3) slightly X
- (7) extremely Y
- (4) neither X nor Y; equally X or Y; does not apply

#### INSTRUCTIONS

- Check each scale in the position that describes yowr evaluation of the factor being judged.
- 2. Check every scale, do not omit any.
- 3. Check only one position for each scale.

THIS, NOT THIS

4. Check in the space, not between spaces.

:\_X:\_X\_:

5. Work rapidly. Rely on your first impressions.

The final page is provided for any comments that you wish to make. Thank you very much for your cooperation. Return this booklet via the enclosed envelope.

Sincerely,

Sammy W Pearson

JUDGE THE FACTORS

BASED ON

3

8

YOUR

FEELINGS

1 .	Relationship with	the	EDP	* st	aff					
	* harmonious	:	_:_	_:_	_:_	<u>:</u> _	_:	_;_	_:	dissonant
	good	:	<u>:_</u>	_:	_:	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:	bad
	cooperative	:_	.:_	_;		_:_	_:_	_:_	_:	uncooperative
	candid	:	<u>:_</u>	_:_	_:_	_:_	_;_	_:	_:	deceitful
	satisfactory	:_	<u>:_</u>	_:	_:	_;	<u>.</u>	_:_	_:	unsatisfactory
	To me, this factor	·is	1							
	important	:_	<u>.</u>	_:	_ <b>:</b>	_:_	_:_	_:	_:	unimportant
2	Processing of requ	ıest:	s fo	r ch	ange:	s to	exi	stin	g :	systems
	fast	:	_:	_:_	_:_	_:	_:_	_:_	_:	slow
	timely	:	<u>:_</u>	_:_	_:	_:_	_:_	_:	_:	untimely
	simple	:	.:	_:	_:`_	.;_	_:_	_:_	_:	complex
	flexible	:_	<u>:_</u>	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:	rigid
	satisfactory	:	_:	_;	_;	.:	:_	_:_	_:	unsatisfactory
	To me, this factor	·is	]							
	important	:_	.;_	. <b>:</b> _	<b>.:</b>	<b>:</b> _	_:_	_:_	_:	unimportant

\*EDP: Electronic Data Processing

3	Means of input/out	put	with	the	EDP	cen	ter			
	convenient	:_	<u>:</u> _	.:	:	:	:	:	_:	inconvenient
	clear	:	_:	.:	:	:	:	:	_:	hazy
	efficient	:	_:	:	:	:	:	:	_:	inefficient
	organized	:_	_:	:	:	:	:	:	_:	disorganized
	satisfactory	:	. <b>:</b>	:_'	:	:	:	.:	_:	unsatisfactory
	To me, this factor	is	]							
	important	:_	_:	:	:	:	:	:	_:	unimportant
4	Interdepartmental	com	petit	ion	with	the	EDF	un	it	
4									_	destructive
4	productive	:_	 :	:	:	:	:	:	_:	
4	productive rational	 :- :-	  	:_ :_	: :	:	:: ::	:_ :_	_: _:	destructive
4	productive rational	:_ :_ :_		: : :	: : :	: :	:_ :_ :_	:	: _: _:	destructive emotional high
4	productive rational low harmonious		: : : :	:::::::::::::_	:; :;	: : :	:	:_ :_ :_	- : : : ::	destructive emotional high
4	productive rational low harmonious			:::::::::::::_	:; :;	: : :	:	:_ :_ :_	- : : : ::	destructive emotional high dissonant

5	Confidence in syste	ems								
	high	:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_;	low
	strong	:	<u>:_</u>	_:_	_ <b>:</b> _	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:	weak
	definite	:	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:	uncertain
	good	:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:	bad
	satisfactory	:	<u>:</u> _	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_ <b>:</b> _	_:	unsatisfactory
	To me, this factor	is								
	important	:	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:	unimportant
6	Timeliness of outpo	ut i	nfor	mati	ion					
6	L					_:_	_:_	_:_	_:	untimely
6	timely	:_	_:_	<u>:</u>	 _:_					untimely unreasonable
6	timely reasonable	:_ :_	 -:_ -:_	_:_ _:_		_:_	_:_	_:_	_:	
6	timely reasonable	:_ :_ :_ :_	  	-: -:- -:-		_;_ _;_	_;_ _;_	_:_ _:_	_: _:	unreasonable inconsistent
6	timely reasonable consistent punctual					_:_ _:_ _:_	-;- -;- -;-	_;_ _;_ _;_	_: _: _:	unreasonable inconsistent
6	timely reasonable consistent punctual					_:_ _:_ _:_	-;- -;- -;-	_;_ _;_ _;_	_: _: _:	unreasonable inconsistent tardy

7	Charge-back method	of	pay	ment	for	ser	vice	s		
		:	_:_	_:_	_;	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:	unjust
	reasonable	:	<u>:</u> _	_:_	_:	<u>:</u> _	_:_	_:_	_:	unreasonable
	consistent	:	_:_	_:	_:	<u>:</u> _	_:_	_:_	_:	inconsistent
	known	:	<u>:_</u>	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:	unknown
	satisfactory	:	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:	unsatisfactory
	To me, this factor	is	]							
	important	:_	<u>:</u> _	_;	_:	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:	unimportant
8	Perceived utility	(wo	rth	versi	us c	ost)				
8	Perceived utility							_:_	_;	low
8	high	:	:_	_:_	.:	_:_	_;_ _;_			low negative
8	high positive	 : :	 -:_ -:_	_:_ _:_	-:_ -:_	_:_ _:_	_:_ _:_	_:_	_:	
8	high positive sufficient				_: _:		-: : :	_:_ _:_	_: _:	negative
8	high positive sufficient useful				-; -; -; -;		-: :- :- :-	_:_	: :	negative insufficient
8	high positive sufficient useful				-; -; -; -;		-: :- :- :-	_:_	: :	negative insufficient useless

9	Vendor support of	har	dwar	e ar	nd so	ftwa	are			
	* skilled	:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:	bungling
	sufficient	:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:	unsufficient
	eager	:	_:	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:	indifferent
	consistent	:	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:	inconsistent
	satisfactory	:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:	unsatisfactory
	To me, this factor	·is	]							
	important	:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:	unimportant
10	Computer language	use	d to	int	erac	t wi	ith s	syste	ems	] .
10										complex
10		:_	:_	 -:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:	complex
10	simple powerful	:_ :_	-:_ -:_	 -:-	_:_ _: <sub>\</sub>	_;_ _;_	;_ _;_	_;_ _;_	; _;	complex
10	simple powerful easy		: :		_:_ _:_		:_ _:_ _:_	_;_ _;_ _;_		complex weak
10	simple powerful easy easy-to-use		: : : :		-:::::::::::::	-;_ -;_ -;_ -;_		_;_ _;_ _;_ _;_		complex weak difficult
10	simple powerful easy easy-to-use				-:::::::::::::	-;_ -;_ -;_ -;_		_;_ _;_ _;_ _;_		complex weak difficult hard-to-use

1	Expectations (	expect	ted	ver	sus	acti	ua1	1eve1	of	cor	mputer-based supp
	ple	eased		:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_;_	_:	displeased
		high	:	<u>:_</u>	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:	low
	defi	inite	:	:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:	uncertain
	optimi	stic	:	:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:	pessimistic
	satisfac	tory	:	:_	_:_	1:	_:_	_;_	_:_	_:	unsatisfactory
	To me, this fa	ctor	is								
	impor	tant		:_			:		:_	_:	unimportant
	Torse or sur co		7								
?	Correction of	error	s								
	Correction of	error	لـ		ed			:	·-		slow
	Correction of		∟ :_			_;_	_:_ _:_	_:_		_	slow inferior
	Correction of supe	fast	 : :	:_	_;_	_;_	_:_ _:_		_:_	_:	
2	Correction of  supe	fast	 : : :	 	_;_	_:_	_:_ _:_ _:_	_:_	_:_ _:_	_; _;	inferior
	Correction of  supe	fast erior olete mple	 : : :	:_ :_ :_	;_ ;_ ;_	_:_ _:_	_:_	_:_	-:-	-: -:	inferior incomplete
	Correction of  supe comp	fast erior olete imple		:_ :_ :_	;_ ;_ ;_	_:_ _:_	_:_	_:_	-:-	-: -:	inferior incomplete complex

Fi	3	Security of data									
_		secure	:_	<u>:_</u>	_ر	. <u>.</u>	_:_	.:_	_:_	_:	unsecure
		good	:_	_:	_:	_:	_:	.:	_:_	_:	bad
		definite	:_	_:	<u>:_</u>	_:	<u>:_</u>	<u>:_</u>	·:_	_:	uncertain
		complete	:_	_:	<u>:_</u>	<u>:_</u>	_:	<u>:_</u>	_;_	_:	incomplete
		satisfactory	:	_:	:_	:	<u>:_</u>	<u>:_</u>	_:_	_:	unsatisfactory
	1	To me, this factor	is								
		important	:_	<u>:_</u>	_:	<u>:_</u>	<u>:_</u>	:_	_:_	_:	unimportant
Г	4	Degree of EDP train	ing	prov	/ideo	i to	use	rs			
	14										
[	14								.;_	_:	incomplete
[	14		:_	_ <b>:</b> _	:	<u>:</u> _	<u></u> :_	ᆜ :_			incomplete insufficient
[	14	complete	 :_ :_		 : :	: <u> </u>	 :_ :_		_:_	_:	insufficient
	14	complete sufficient high	:_ :_ :_		 -: -:	:	;_ ;_ ;_		.; .;	_: _:	insufficient
	14	complete sufficient high superior				:	;_ ;_ ;_ ;_		.;_ .;_ .;_	_: _: _:	insufficient low
	14	complete sufficient high superior				:	;_ ;_ ;_ ;_		.;_ .;_ .;_	_: _: _:	insufficient low inferior
	14	complete sufficient high superior satisfactory To me, this factor	:						;;;;;;;;;;;;;		insufficient low inferior

15	Understanding of s	syst	ems							
	⇒ . high	:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:	low
	sufficient	:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_;	insufficient
	complete	:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:	incomplete
	easy	:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:	hard
	satisfactory	:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:	unsatisfactory
	To me, this factor	·is								
	important	:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:	unimportant
16	Feeling of partic	ipat	ion	]						
16	Feeling of partici			] _:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:	negative
16		<u>:</u> _	_:_						_	
16	positive encouraged	<u>-</u>	_:_ _:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_; ;	
16	positive encouraged sufficient	:- :- :-		_;_ _;_	_:_ _:_	_:_ _:_	_:_ _:_	_;_ _;_	_: _:	repelled
16	positive encouraged sufficient involved	:_ :_ :_ :_	-: -: -: -: -:	-:- -:- -:-	_;_ _;_ _;_	-:- -:- -:-	_:_ _:_ _:_	_;_ _;_ _;_	_: _: _:	repelled insufficient
16	positive encouraged sufficient involved			-:- -:- -:-	_;_ _;_ _;_	-:- -:- -:-	_:_ _:_ _:_	_;_ _;_ _;_	_: _: _:	repelled insufficient uninvolved

G

17	Currency (up-to-dat	teness)	of	the	output	t in	form	atio	n
	good	<u>:</u>	_:_	:	_:_	_ <b>:</b> _	_:_	_: b	ad
	timely	::_	_:_	: <u>.</u>	:_	_:_	_:_	_: u	ntimely
	adequate	:_:_	_:_	:_	_:_	_:_	_:	_: i	nadequate
	reasonable	::_	_:_	_:	_ <b>:</b> _	_:_	_:_	_: u	nreasonable
	satisfactory	::_	_:	_:	_:_	_:_	_:_	_: u	nsatisfactory
	To me, this factor	is							
	important	:_:_	_:_	_:	_:_	<u>:</u> _	_:	_: u	nimportant
18	Attitude of the EDI	staff							
	user-oriented	::_	_:	:	:_	_:_	_:_	_: s	elf-centered
	cooperative	::_	_:.	:	_:_	_:_	_:_	_: b	elligerent
	courteous	::_	_:.	;	<u>`</u> :_	_:_	_:_	_: d	iscourteous
	positive	::_	_:	;	_:_	_:_	_:_	_: n	egative
	satisfactory	::_	<b>:</b> .	_:	:_	_:_	_:_	_: u	nsatisfactory
	To me, this factor	is							
	important	::_	_:	;	_:_	_:_	_ <b>:</b> _	_: u	nimportant

19	Reliability of outp	out	info	rma	tion					
	consistent	:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:	inconsistent
	, high	:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:	low
	superior	:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:	inferior
	sufficient	:	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:	insufficient
	satisfactory	:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:	unsatisfactory
	To me, this factor	is	]							
	important	:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:	unimportant
20										
	Top management invo	lve	ement	in	EDP	acti	viti	ies		
	Top management invo								_:	weak
	strong	 :_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_		weak inconsistent
	strong	:_	_:_ _:_	: :-	_:_ _:_	-:- -:-	 -:_	:_ _:_	_:	inconsistent
	strong consistent good	:_:_	:_ :_	 : :-	: :	-:- -:-			_; _;	inconsistent
	strong consistent good significant	:_ :_ :_ :_	; ; ;	_;_ _;_ _;_	-: -: -:	-:- -:-	_:_ _:_	:_ :_ :_	_; _; _;	inconsistent bad
	strong consistent good significant		-:-	_;_ _;_ _;_	-: -: -:	-:- -:-	_:_ _:_	:_ :_ :_	_; _; _;	inconsistent bad insignificant

21	Format of output								
	a good	:	. <u>.</u>	. <b>:</b>	:	:	. <u>.</u>	.:	: bad
	simple	:_	<u>:_</u>	<u>:_</u>	:	:	.:	<u>:</u>	: complex
	readable	:	:_	<u>:</u>	:	:	<u>:_</u>	<u>:_</u>	: unreadable
	useful	:	:_	<u>:_</u>	:	:	:_	<u>:</u>	: useless
	satisfactory	:	:	<u>.</u> :	:	:	.:	. <u>.                                   </u>	: unsatisfactory
	To me, this factor	is							
	important	:	<u>:</u> _	.:	:	:	:_	<b>:</b>	: unimportant
22	Response/turnaround	l tin	ne						
	fast	:	:						
		ACCOUNT.		-·—	- <b>:</b>	<u>:_</u>	<u>:</u> _	_:	_: slow
	good	:							: slow : bad
			.:_	.:		:	_:_		
	consistent	:	:- :-	-:_ -:_	::	: :	: :_	-: -:	: bad
	consistent reasonable	:_ :_	-: -: -:	.:_ .:_ .:_	: :\_ :	: : :		-: -:	: bad : inconsistent
	consistent reasonable	:_ :_ :_	-: -: -:	.:_ .:_ .:_	: :\_ :	: : :		-: -:	: bad : inconsistent : unreasonable

EDP resources	of	ion	cati	allo	for	ies	iori	ermination of	3 [
unfair	_:	_:_	_:_	int.	_:_	elea _:_	_:_	fair	31
inconsistent	:	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	consistent	
unjust	_:	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	just	
vague	_:	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	precise	
unsatisfactor	_:	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	satisfactory	
							is	ne, this facto	
								important	
unimportant			<b>_:</b> _	_:_		:_	<b></b> -	Impor curre	
taportant								renience of ac	4 C
taportant	ter	ompu:	ie co	e th	:1112	co ut	ss (t	renience of ac	4 0
capability)	ter :	ompu	ne co	e th	:11i2 _:_	:_	ss (t _:_	renience of ac	4 0
capability)	ter :	ompu	ne co	e th	:1112	:-	ss (t	convenient	4 C
capability) inconvenient bad	ter : :	-: -:	ne co	e th	:111z _:_ _:_	:o ut	ss (t	convenient good easy	4 C
capability) inconvenient bad difficult	ter : :	ompu	ne co	e th	:11iz _:_ _:_ _:_	:	ss (t	convenient good easy efficient	4 0
capability) inconvenient bad difficult inefficient	ter : :	ompu	ne co	e th	:11iz _:_ _:_ _:_	:	ss (t	convenient good easy efficient	6.48

Q

Q

25	Relevancy of	output	infor	mati	on	(to	inter	nded	fu	nction)
	u:	seful:	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:	useless
	rele	evant :	:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:	irrelevant
		:lear	<u>ر.</u>	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:	hazy
		good :	_: <u>_</u>	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:	bad .
	satisfac	ctory :	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:	unsatisfactory
	To me, this i	factor	is							
	impor	rtant :	;_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:	unimportant
26	Volume of out	tput inf		ion	1					
-	cor	ncise :	_:_	_:_	_;_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_;	redundant
	suffic	cient :	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_;_	_:	insufficient
	neces	ssary :	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:	unnecessary
	reason	nable :	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:	unreasonable
	satisfac	ctory :	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_;_	_:	unsatisfactory
	To me, this i	factor f	s							
	impor	tant :	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_'_	_:_	_:	unimportant

27	Personal job effect	s r	esul	ting	fro	m th	e co	mput	er	-based support
	, liberating	:_	_:_	_;_	. <b>:</b>	_:_	_:_	_:_	_;	inhibiting
	significant	:_	_:_	_:	<u>:_</u>	_:	_:_	_:_	_:	insignificant
	good	:_	_:_	_:	<u>:_</u>	_:	_:_	_:_	_:	bad
	valuable	:_	_:_	_:	_:_	_:	_:_	_:	_:	worthless
	satisfactory	:_	_:_	_:	<u>:_</u>	_:	_:_	_:_	_:	unsatisfactory
	To me, this factor	is								
	important	:	_:_	_:	_:_	_:	_:_	_:	_:	unimportant ·
			•							
28	Accuracy of output	inf	orma	tion						
	accurate	:_	_:_	_;	_:_	_:	_:_	_:	_:	inaccurate
	high	:_	_:_	<u>:</u>	<u>:</u> _	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:	low
	consistent	:	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:	inconsistent
	sufficient	:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:	_:_	_:_	_:	insufficient
	satisfactory	:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	4	_:_	_:_	_:	unsatisfactory
	To me, this factor	is								
	important	:_	_:_	_:_	<u>:</u> _	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:	unimportant

29	Precision of output	infor	mati	on					
	sufficient :_	_:_	_:	_:_	_:	_:_	_:_	_:	insufficient
	consistent :_	:	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:	inconsistent
	high :_	_: <u>·</u>	_:_	_:_	_;_	_:_	_:_	_:	low
	definite :_		_:_	_:_	<u>:_</u>	_:_	_:_	_:	uncertain
	satisfactory :_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:	unsatisfactory
	To me, this factor i	s							
	important :_	_:_	_:_	_:	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:	unimportant
30	Communication with t	he ED	P st	aff					
30	Communication with t				 _:_	_:_	_:_	_:	dissonant
30		_:_	<u>;</u>	:_					
30	harmonious :_		:_ _:_	 -:_ -:_	_;_	-:_	_:_	_;	destructive
30	harmonious :_ productive :_			 -:_ -:_ -:_	.;_ .;_	-:_ -:_	.;_ .;_	_ _; _;	destructive vague
30	harmonious :_ productive :_ precise :_			: -: -: -: -:	-; -; -;	-;_ -;_ -;_		_ _: _: _:	destructive vague meaningless
30	harmonious :_ productive :_ precise :_ meaningful :_	;		: -: -: -: -:	-; -; -;	-;_ -;_ -;_		_ _: _: _:	destructive vague meaningless

\$

31	Organizational pos	siti	on	of th	e E	DP fu	ncti	on		
	appropriate		_;_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	<u>:</u>	<u>_</u> :	inappropriate
										weak ·
	clear	:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:	hazy
	progressive	:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:	regressive
	satisfactory	:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:	unsatisfactory
	To me, this factor	is								
	important	:	_;_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:;	_:_	_:	unimportant
								_		
32	Time required for	new	sys	stems	dev	/elopi	ment			
	chaut									
	short									
	dependable	:	_:_	_:_	-:_	_:	<u>:</u>	<u>:</u> _	_:	urdependable
	reasonable	:	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:	_ <b>:</b>	<u>:</u> _	_:	unreasonable
	acceptable	:	_:_	_:_	<u>.</u> ;_	_: <u>_</u>	_:	<u>:</u> _	_:	unacceptable
	satisfactory	:	_:_	_:	_:	: 4.	_:	<u>:_</u>	_:	unsatisfactory
	To me, this factor	is								
	important	:	:_	_:_	:_	_:_		:	:	unimportant

33	Personal control of	f ED	P se	erv	ice r	ecei	ved			
	high :		.:	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:	_;_	_:	low
	sufficient :		:	_:_	_:_	_:	<u>:</u> _	_:_	_:	insufficient
	precise :			_:_	_;_	_:	<u>:_</u>	_:_	_:	vague
	strong :		:	_:_	_:_	_:_	<u>:_</u>	_:_	_:	weak .
	satisfactory :		:	_:_	_:_	_:	_:	<u>:_</u>	_:	unsatisfactory
	To me, this factor	is	1							
	important :		:	<u>:_</u>	_:_	_:	<u>:</u>	_:_	_:	unimportant
34	Schedule of recurri	ing	outp	out	prod	ucts	and	ser	vi	ces
										1
	good :		:	<u>:</u> _	_:_	_:	_ <b>:_</b>	<u>:</u> _	_:	bad
	regular :		:	<u>:</u> _	_:_	_:	<u>:_</u>	<u>:</u> _	_:	irregular
	reasonable :		:	.:_	_:_	_:	<u>:_</u>	<u>:_</u>	_:	unreasonable
	acceptable :		:	.:_	_:_	_:	<u>;</u>	.;_	_:	unacceptable
	satisfactory :		:	:	_:_	_;	_;	:_	_:	unsatisfactory
	To me, this factor	is								
	important :		:	.:_	_:_	_:		.:_	_;	unimportant

35	Documentation								
33	bocumentacion								
	clear	::_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_;_	_:	hazy
	available	::_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_;_	_:	unavailable
	complete	::_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:	incomplete
	current	::_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:	obsolete
	satisfactory	::_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:	unsatisfactory
	To me, this factor	·is							
	important	::_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:	unimportant
36	Completeness of the	ne outp	ut ir	form	natio	n			
36	L								
36	L						_:_	_:	incomplete
36	complete	<u> </u>	_:_	_:_	_:_	— _:_			incomplete inconsistent
36	complete		_:_ _:_	 -:- -:-	_;_ _;_		_:_	_: _:	
36	complete consistent sufficient		_:_ _:_ _:_	 : :	_:_ _:_		_:_ _:_	_: _:	inconsistent
36	complete consistent sufficient adequate		_:_ _:_ _:_		_:_ _:_ _:_		_:_ _:_ _:_	_: _: _:	inconsistent insufficient
36	complete consistent sufficient adequate		_:_ _:_ _:_		_:_ _:_ _:_		_:_ _:_ _:_	_: _: _:	inconsistent insufficient inadequate
36	complete consistent sufficient adequate satisfactory To me, this factor	:: :: :: r is	_;;;;;;;;;;		-:- -:- -:- -:-		_:_ _:_ _:_		inconsistent insufficient inadequate

	·				_			
37	Technical competence o	of th	e EDP	staff				
	current :	<u>:</u>	::	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:	obsolete
	sufficient :	.: <u>.</u>	::	:_	_:_	_:_	_:	insufficient
	superior :							
	high :	:	::	:_	_:_	_:_	_:	low
	satisfactory :	:	::	:_	_:_	_:_	_:	unsatisfactory
	To me, this factor is							
	important :	:	::	:_	_:_	_:_	_:	unimportant
38	Flexibility of systems							
	<u> </u>	_						
	flexible :	·	::	:_	_:	_:_	<b>_:</b>	rigid
	versatile :	:	::	_:_	<u>:</u> _	_:_	_:	limited
	sufficient :	:	:	_:_	_:_	_:_	_:	insufficient
	high :	:	::	_:_	_:	_:_	_:	low
	satisfactory :	.;	::	:_	_:_	_;	_:	unsatisfactory
	To me, this factor is	]						i
	important :	.:	·:	_:_	.:_	;	_:	unimportant

			-								
39	Integra	tion (automate	ed	shar	ing	of	infor	mati	on)	of	system data bases
	î. J	complete	:	_:_	_:	:	_:_	_:_	_:		: incomplete
		sufficient	:_	_:_	_:_	;	_:_	_:_	_:_	:	insufficient
		successful	:_	_:_	_:.	;	_:_	_:_	_:_		unsuccessful
		good	:	_:_	_:_	;	_:_	_:_	_:_		bad .
		satisfactory	:_	_:_	_:_	_:	:_	_:_	_:_	:	unsatisfactory
	To me, 1	this factor is									
		important	:	_:_	_:	:	:_	_:_	_:		unimportant

\$

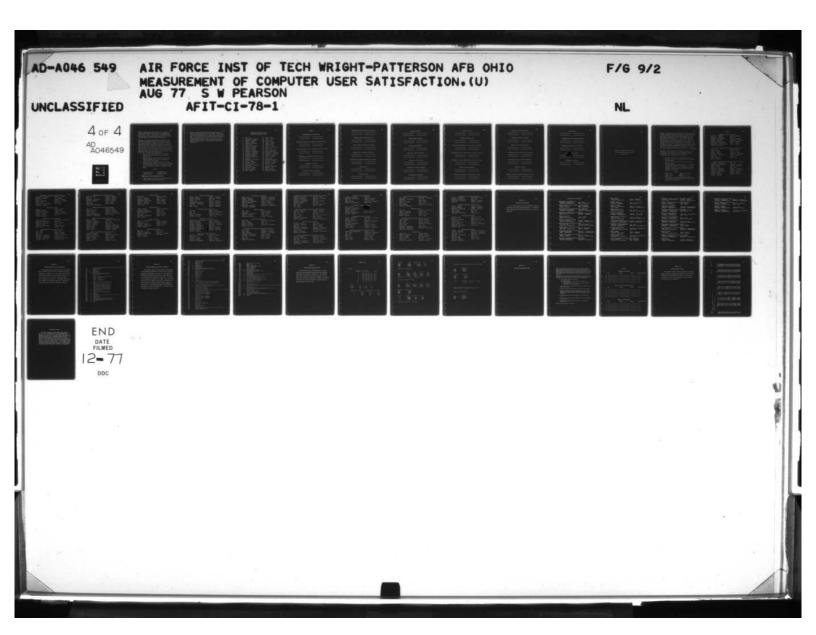
*	COMMENTS				
	.9				
<u> </u>	•				

# Appendix 4.2

# INSTRUCTIONS FOR ADJECTIVE PAIR SELECTION

The selection of the adjective pairs for factor scales was based on a two-phase Delphi type procedure. The following instructions and forms for both phases were completed by five university professors.

SELECTION OF BIPOLAR ADJECTIVE PAIRS
FOR SEMANTIC DIFFERENTIAL SCALES



PURPOSE: The purpose of this exercise is the selection of bipolar adjective pairs which may be used to <u>evaluate</u> each concept that is listed. Each concept is related to a particular aspect of the computer-based information products and services provided to a user within an organization.

PROCEDURE: The adjective pairs that are selected for each concept should be highly germane to that individual aspect with a clear polarity of "goodness" or "badness". There is absolutely no limit to the number of times that an adjective pair may be selected for different concepts. The list of adjective pairs that have been used in other studies are provided only as a guide. Any adjective pair that you deem germane for evaluating a concept may be selected. Most adjectives can be negatively paired by the use of prefixes such as "un-", "in-", "dis-", etc. The steps to be followed are:

- Read the list of adjective pairs to familiarize yourself with words that have been selected in other studies.
- 2. For each concept listed, select or formulate FOUR bipolar adjective pairs which are indicative of evaluation for that concept.
- 3. Write the selected adjective pairs in the spaces provided for each concept. If the pair is a duplicate of a pair listed in the guide, the associated number may be written into the space. An example is shown below:

CONCEPT

just-unjust\* timely-late \*\*

<sup>\*\*</sup>This pair is not listed in the guide
This pair is an altered form of 4 and 34

<sup>4.</sup> This exercise is completed when selections have been made for each of the concepts listed.

SEQUEL: The adjective pairs selected for each concept by every individual respondent will be assembled. These groupings will be redistributed for a second, more confined, judgment. At that time, you will be asked to select the top four adjective pairs that may be used to evaluate the concepts. This sequel step should be much less time consuming than the initial selection process. Your cooperation is gratefully appreciated.

# ADJECTIVE PAIRS USED IN OTHER SEMANTIC DIFFERENTIAL STUDIES

- 1. good bad
- 2. optimistic pessimistic
- 3. complete incomplete
- 4. timely untimely
- 5. sociable unsociable
- 6. kind cruel
- 7. harmonious dissonant
- 8. selfish unselfish
- 9. willing unwilling
- 10. superior inferior
- 11. sufficient insufficient
- 12. voluntary compulsory
- 13. assenting dissenting
- 14. skilled bungling
- 15. successful unsuccessful
- 16. high low

2

- 17. meaningful meaningless
- 18. lucid obscure
- 19. important trivial
- 20. useful- useless
- 21. progressive regressive
- 22. true false
- 23. positive negative
- 24. candid deceitful
- 25. wise foolish

- 26. strong weak
- 27. concise diffuse
- 28. fast slow
- 29. complex simple
- 30. stable unstable
- 31. cautious rash
- 32. loyal disloyal
- 33. courteous discourteous
- 34. early late
- 35. interesting boring
- 36. eager indifferent
- 37. destructive productive
- 38. consistent inconsistent
- 39. regular irregular
- 40. chaotic ordered
- 41. clear hazy
- 42. concentrated diffuse
- 43. definite uncertain
- 44. emotional rational
- 45. expensive cheap
- 46. fair unfair
- 47. pleasant unpleasant
- 48. powerful weak
- 49. vague precise
- 50. valuable worthless

# CONCEPTS

Relationship with the EDP staff
Processing of requests for changes to existing systems
Mode of interface (for input/output with the EDF center)
Organizational competition with the EDP unit
Confidence in systems
Timeliness of output information

0

S

Pe	rceive							
	1.69	ed uti	llity	7 (w	orth	vers	ıs cos	t)
Ven	dor si	upport	of	har	dware	and	softw	are
Lan	guage	used	to i	inte	ract	with	syste	ns
pecta	tions	conce	rnir	ng c	omput	er-ba	ased s	ıppor
	(elle)	Er	ror	rec	overy	5600	v	
	309	Sec	urit	у о	f dat	a	5	

Degree of training
Understanding of systems
Feeling of participation
Currency of output information
Attitude of the EDP staff
Reliability of output information
Top management involvement

T

Format	of output
Response/tu	urnaround time
Connuntestion w	for EDP resource allocation
Convenience of access (to u	atilize the computer capability)
Relevancy of output inform	mation (to intended function)
Volume of out	put information
Job effects attributed	to computer-based support

6	Accuracy of output information
-	Precision of output information
	Communication with the EDP staff
•	Organizational position of the EDP function
	Time required for new systems development
	Feeling of control
16	edule of recurring output products and servi

.

(C)

C.

Documentation
Completeness of the output information
Technical competence of the EDP staff
Flexibility of systems
Integration of systems

.

SELECTION OF BIPOLAR ADJECTIVE PAIRS

FOR SEMANTIC DIFFERENTIAL SCALES

SECOND PHASE

PURPOSE: The purpose of this exercise is to select a final set of bipolar adjective pairs that are germane to evaluating different aspects of the computer-based information products and services that are provided to a user. It is crucial that these adjective pairs be indicative of a "good" or "bad" state of each concept from the perspective of the user. In other words, if the "positive pole" of the adjective pair describes the concept, the user is more satisfied than if the "negative pole" describes the concept. The adjective pairs should not be selected to indicate how important the concept is to the user. Each adjective pair should be appropriate for evaluating the concept in a word completion format, such as, "The CONCEPT is (adjective)".

PROCEDURES: Each concept that is listed is followed by a set of bipolar adjective pairs that were formulated during the initial phase. The selection process is confined to this set of adjective pairs. The steps to be followed are:

27

6

20

- 1. For each concept listed, select the FOUR bipolar adjective PAIRS that are most indicative of evaluation for that concept.
- 2. Place an "X" to the immediate left of the selected adjective pairs.
- 3. For each adjective pair selected, place a "+" over the adjective that indicates the positive state of that concept for the user. The "+" indicates the positive direction of the adjective pair for that concept. An example is shown below:

#### CONCEPT

4. The exercise is completed when selections have been made for each of the concepts listed. Thank you very much for your cooperation.

# CONCEPTS

# Relationship with the EDP staff

harmonious - dissonant	superior - inferior
<pre>productive - destructive</pre>	good - bad
<pre>cooperative - competitive</pre>	friendly - unfriendly
pleasant - unpleasant	cooperative - belligerent
valuable - worthless	helpful - bothersome
cooperative - uncooperative	formal - informal .
professional - unprofessional	candid - deceitful
frequent - infrequent	

Processing of requests for	changes to existing systems		
riocessing of requests for			
fast - slow	rigid - flexible		
complex - simple	difficult - easy		
chaotic - ordered	skilled - bungling		
willing - unwilling	successful - unsuccessful		
reasonable - unreasonable	reliable - unreliable		
good - bad	timely - late		
timely - untimely	early - late		
eager - indifferent			

Mode of interface for input/o	utput with the EDP center
convenient - inconvenient	good - bad
appropriate - inappropriate	favorable - unfavorable
proper - improper	complete - incomplete
useful - useless	clear - hazy
courteous - discourteous	pleasant - unpleasant
efficient - inefficient	organized - disorganized
meaningful - meaningless	defined - undefined
chaotic - ordered	complex - simple
frequent - infrequent	enjoyable - unenjoyable
regular - irregular	

Organizational competition with the EDP unit

productive - destructive positive - negative

friendly - unfriendly fair - unfair

high - low

useful - destructive

strong - weak

significant - insignificant

emotional - rational

viscious - friendly

harmonious - dissonant

good - bad

clear - hazy

#### Confidence in systems

high - low stable - unstable

positive - negative strong - weak

optimistic - pessimistic definite - uncertain emotional - rational complete - incomplete

superior - inferior good - bad

reserved - unreserved

#### Timeliness of output information

timely - untimely appropriate - unappropriate

consistent - inconsistent good - bad

meaningful - meaningless useful - useless

stable - unstable fast - slow

reasonable - unreasonable regular - irregular

early - late punctual - tardy

#### Charge-back method of payment for services

just - unjust clear - hazy

fair - unfair regular - irregular

good - bad proper - improper

progressive - regressive destructive - productive

consistent - inconsistent known - unknown

reasonable - unreasonable meaningful - meaningless

voluntary - compulsory expensive - cheap

#### Perceived utility (worth versus cost)

expensive - cheap positive - negative high - low valuable - worthless sufficient - insufficient regular - irregular definite - uncertain superior - inferior good - bad known - unknown clear - hazy useful - useless significant - insignificant

#### Vendor support of hardware and software

good - bad timely - untimely
skilled - bungling superior - inferior
strong - weak complete - incomplete
eager - indifferent consistent - inconsistent
reasonable - unreasonable known - unknown
sufficient - insufficient

#### Language used to interact with systems

\*

simple - complex appropriate - inappropriate complete - incomplete good - bad sufficient - insufficient clear - hazy valuable - worthless powerful - weak superior - inferior reasonable - unreasonable known - unknown easy-to-use - hard-to-use difficult - easy compatible - incompatible vague - precise universal - variable

Expect: ions concerning computer-based support

contented - frustrated high - low

pleased - displeased optimistic - pessimistic

successful - unsuccessful useful - useless

stable - unstable chaotic - ordered

definite - uncertain clear - hazy

vague - precise emotional - rational

#### Error recovery

fast - slow skilled - bungling definite - uncertain good - bad complete - incomplete timely - untimely

sufficient - insufficient known - unknown superior - inferior complex - simple frequent - infrequent expensive - cheap

clear - hazy

#### Security of data

secure - unsecure complete - incomplete

definite - uncertain strong - weak

successful - unsuccessful high - low

consistent - inconsistent cautious - rash

vague - precise

20

S

#### Degree of training

complete - incomplete regular - irregular

high - low superior - inferior

valuable - worthless complex - simple

sufficient - insufficient strong - weak

skilled - bungling

#### Understanding of systems

high - low clear - hazy

complete - incomplete good - bad

sufficient - insufficient voluntary - compulsory

chaotic - ordered hard - easy

superior - inferior

#### Feeling of participation

active - passive complete - incomplete
positive - negative encouraged - repelled
superior - inferior high - low
strong - weak definite - uncertain
sufficient - insufficient informed - uninformed
reasonable - unreasonable involved - uninvolved
good - bad voluntary - compulsory

vague - precise

#### Currency of output information

valuable - worthless

old - new timely - untimely sufficient - insufficient high - low stable - unstable adequate - inadequate reasonable - unreasonable superior - inferior early - late

#### Attitude of the EDP staff

user-oriented - self-centered loyal - disloyal willing - unwilling eager - indifferent sociable - unsociable harmonious - dissonant valuable - worthless destructive - productive courteous - discourteous good - bad friendly - unfriendly helpful - bothersome cooperative - belligerent pleasant - unpleasant positive - negative assenting - dissenting emotional - rational

#### Reliability of output information

#### Top management involvement

strong - weak
positive - negative
complete - incomplete
constructive - destructive
helpful - bothersome
good - bad

meaningful - meaningless destructive - productive

8

progressive - regressive
consistent - inconsistent
successful - unsuccessful

proper - improper
certain - uncertain
voluntary - compulsory
significant - insignificant

#### Format of output

clear - hazy ordered - chaotic
good - bad simple - complex
sufficient - insufficient useful - useless
superior - inferior liked - hated
readable - unreadable pleasant - unpleasant

#### Response/turnaround time

fast - slow consistent - inconsistent timely - untimely good - bad regular - irregular early - late reasonable - unreasonable definite - uncertain

Priorities determination for EDP resource allocation

fair - unfair favorable - unfavorable

successful - unsuccessful useful - useless
consistent - inconsistent chaotic - ordered
good - bad known - unknown
clear - hazy vague - precise
political - apolitical

Convenience of access (to utilize the computer capability)

convenient - inconvenient difficult - easy

favorable - unfavorable complete - incomplete

sufficient - insufficient high - low

consistent - inconsistent pleasant - unpleasant

superior - inferior good - bad

known - unknown efficient - inefficient

fast - slow complex - simple

fair - unfair

Relevancy of output information (to intended function) complete - incomplete relevant - irrelevant superior - inferior valuable - worthless high - low good - bad useful - useless sufficient - insufficient clear - hazy known - unknown meaningful - meaningless vague - precise

Volume of output information

destructive - productive

redundant - concise good - bad

necessary - unnecessary sparse - sufficient

useful - useless high - low

destructive - productive valuable - worthless

reasonable - unreasonable sufficient - insufficient

liked - hated known - unknown

complete - incomplete consistent - inconsistent

concentrated - diffuse

timely - untimely

Job effects attributed to computer-based support

valuable - worthless positive - negative

destructive - productive inhibiting - liberating

sufficient - insufficient

good - bad

successful - unsuccessful useful - useless

significant - insignificant interesting - boring

clear - hazy

#### Accuracy of output information

accurate - inaccurate good - bad

consistent - inconsistent definite - uncertain

high - low stable - unstable

known - unknown reasonable - unreasonable

sufficient - insufficient clear - hazy

#### Precision of output information

vague - precise

sufficient - insufficient . 1

complete - incomplete b.g. ow

useful - useless definite - uncertain

consistent - inconsistent known - unknown

superior - inferior

8

#### Communication with the EDP staff

complete - incomplete successful - unsuccessful

simple - complex good - bad

harmonious - dissonant destructive - productive

clear - hazy pleasant - unpleasant

courteous - discourteous high - low

interesting - dull willing - unwilling

lucid - obscure meaningful - meaningless

#### Organizational position of the EDP function

appropriate - inappropriate positive - negative

just - unjust progressive - regressive

good - bad superior - inferior

high - low vague - precise

clear - hazy known - unknown

fair - unfair powerful - weak

strong - weak definite - uncertain

#### Time required for new systems development

long - short dependable - undependable reasonable - unreasonable good - bad high - low clear - hazy definite - uncertain vague - precise early - late known - unknown acceptable - unacceptable

voluntary - compulsory

\*

0

12

#### Feeling of control

high - low sufficient - insufficient complete - incomplete strong - weak definite - uncertain powerful - weak chaotic - ordered defined - undefined fair - unfair

Schedule of recurring output products and services

timely - untimely chaotic - ordered
fair - unfair regular - irregular
good - bad skilled - bungling

useful - useless destructive - productive

early - late fast - slow organized - disorganized known - unknown

reasonable - unreasonable acceptable - unacceptable sufficient - insufficient

#### Documentation

clear - hazy

complete - incomplete

proper - improper

timely - untimely

easy - hard

available - unavailable

useful - useless

current - obsolete

valuable - worthless

good - bad

meaningful - meaningless

accurate - inaccurate

#### Completeness of the output information

complete - incomplete comprehensive - sparse

sufficient - insufficient good - oad

consistent - inconsistent adequate - inadequate

high - low superior - inferior

# Technical competence of the EDP staff

current - obsolete superior - inferior skilled - bungling complete - incomplete

consistent - inconsistent definite - uncertain

strong - weak good - bad known - unknown high - low

sufficient - insufficient powerful - weak

### Flexibility of systems

flexible - rigid versatile - limited

good - bad adept - clumsy

flexible - inflexible progressive - regressive

clear - hazy high - low

NA.

15

definite - uncertain superior - inferior

known - unknown reasonable - unreasonable

sufficient - insufficient fair - unfair

powerful - weak

#### Integration of systems

complete - incomplete productive - destructive

valuable - worthless successful - unsuccessful

high - low sufficient - insufficient

consistent - inconsistent strong - weak

powerful - weak good - bad

known - unknown useful - useless

superior - inferior vague - precise

political - apolitical vague - precise

# Appendix 4.3

# ADJECTIVE PAIR SELECTIONS

8

0

The following adjective pairs were selected to form the evaluation scales for the associated factors. The number of judges selecting the individual adjective pairs is shown in parentheses.

#### ADJECTIVE PAIR SELECTIONS

Relationship with the EDP staff
harmonious - dissonant(5) good - bad(2)
cooperative-uncooperative(3) candid - deceitful(2)

Processing of requests for changes to existing systems

fast - slow(4) rigid - flexible(2) complex - simple(3) timely - untimely(2)

Mode of interface for input/output with the EDP center convenient - inconvenient(4) clear - hazy(3) efficient - inefficient(2) organized - disorganized(4)

Organizational competition with the EDP unit productive - destructive(3) high - low(3) harmonious - dissonant(4) emotional - rational(3)

Confidence in systems
high - low(5) strong - weak(3)
reserved - unreserved(2) good - bad(3)

0

3

Timeliness of output information timely - untimely(3) punctual - tardy(3) consistent - inconsistent(4) reasonable - unreasonable(2)

Charge-back method of payment for services just - unjust(3) known - unknown(3) consistent - inconsistent(3) reasonable - unreasonable(2)

Perceived utility (worth versus cost)
high - low(3) positive - negative(3)
sufficient - insufficient(2) useful - useless(2)

Vendor support of hardware and software skilled - bungling(3) consistent - inconsistent(3) eager - indifferent(3) sufficient - insufficient(3)

Language used to interact with systems
simple - complex(4) powerful - weak(2)
difficult - easy(3) easy-to-use - hard-to-use(4)

Expectations concerning computer-based support
pleased - displeased(2) high - low(3)
definite - uncertain(3) optimistic - pessimistic(3)

Error recovery fast - slow(3) complex - simple(3) complete - incomplete(2) superior - inferior(2) Security of data secure - unsecure(3) complete - incomplete(2) good - bad(3) definite - uncertain(2) Degree of training complete - incomplete(3) superior - inferior(3) high - low(3)sufficient - insufficient(5) Understanding of systems high - low(3) hard - easy(4) sufficient - insufficient(5) complete - incomplete(4) Feeling of participation positive - negative(3) encouraged - repelled(4) sufficient - insufficient(3) involved - uninvolved(2) Currency of output information good - bad(2) timely - untimely(5) adequate - inadequate(2) reasonable - unreasonable(3) Attitude of the EDP staff user-oriented - self-centered(5) courteous - discourteous(2) cooperative - belligerent(4) positive - negative(2) Reliability of output information consistent - inconsistent(4) high - low(3)superior - inferior(2) sufficient - insufficient(5) Top management involvement strong - weak(3) consistent - inconsistent(5) significant - insignificant(2) good - bad(2) Format of output good - bad(2) simple - complex(3) readable - unreadable(5) useful - useless(4) Response/turnaround time fast - slow(4) consistent - inconsistent(3) reasonable - unreasonable(3) good - bad(3) Priorities determination for EDP resource allocation fair - unfair(5) just - unjust(5) consistent - inconsistent(4) vague - precise(2)

2

Convenience of access ( to utilize the computer capability ) convenient - inconvenient(3) difficult - easy(4) good - bad(2) efficient - inefficient(3) Relevancy of output information (to intended function) good - bad(2) useful - useless(2) relevant - irrelevant(3) clear - hazy(3) Volume of output information redundant - concise(2) reasonable - unreasonable(3) necessary - unnecessary(2) sufficient - insufficient(5) Job effects attributed to computer-based support inhibiting - liberating(2) valuable - worthless(5) significant - insignificant(3) good - bad(4) Accuracy of output information accurate - inaccurate(3) consistent - inconsistent(4) sufficient - insufficient(4) high - low(4)Precision of output information sufficient - insufficient(4)
consistent - inconsistent(4) high - low(2)definite - uncertain(2) Communication with the EDP staff harmonious - dissonant(4) vague - precise(2) destructive - productive(3) meaningful - meaningless(3) Organizational position of the EDP function clear - hazy(3)
strong - weak(2) appropriate - inappropriate(5) progressive - regressive(2) Time required for new systems development dependable - undependable(4) long - short(2) reasonable - unreasonable(4) acceptable - unacceptable(4) Feeling of control high - low(3)strong - weak(2) sufficient - insufficient(4) vague - precise(3) Schedule of recurring output products and services regular - irregular(3) good - bad(2) reasonable - unreasonable(4) acceptable - unacceptable(3) Documentation clear - hazy(4) current - obsolete(2) complete - incomplete(4) available - unavailable(3)

Completeness of the output information complete - incomplete(3) adequate - inadequate(4) sufficient - insufficient(5) consistent - inconsistent(2)

Technical competence of the EDP staff
current - obsolete(3) superior - inferior(2)
sufficient - insufficient(4) high - low(3)

Flexibility of systems
flexible - rigid(3) high - low(2)
sufficient - insufficient(4) versatile - limited(2)

\$

13

### Appendix 5.1

#### FORTRAN PROGRAM FOR DATA SUMMARIZATION

The following computer listing illustrates the program used to summarize the data from the completed measurement instruments. A constant of +4.0 was added to each of the seven response interval values to change the range of -3 to +3 to the range +1 to +7, thereby eliminating negative numbers during the input process. The program was written in the FORTRAN IV language and executed on a UNIVAC 1110. No attempt was made to optimize the program execution.

```
DIMENSION IS(234), RS(39), WS(39), SS(30), SU<sub>2</sub>(2,40), IDD(40) DO 5 I = 1,+0 SU<sub>2</sub>(1,1) = 0.0 SU<sub>3</sub>(2,1) = 0.0 CONTINUE FARD (5,10c)N FORMAT(12) DO 10 ROT = 1,1 REAL (5,101) ID, (IS(0), U=1,234) FORMAT(12,7611)/2x, 7811/2x, 7611) JUD(RIT) = 10 I = 1 DO 20 I = 1,30 RS(1) = 10 I = 1 CO 20 I = 1,30 RS(1) = 10 I = 1 CO 20 I = 1,30 RS(1) = 10 I = 1 CO 20 I = 1,30 RS(1) = 15(h)+15(h+1)+16(K+2)+15(h+3) RS(1) = 15(h+4)-6 US(1) = 15(h+5)
         1***
         *
         57**
                                                                           100
  lu*
                                                                          101
 11*
 14
                                                                                                                                                                                      1 = 1,39

= 15(r)+15(k+1)+16(K+2)+15(K+3)

= (R3(1)-16.0)/4.6

= 15(k+5)

= (85(1)*.15)-.65

= 75(1)*R5(1)
   15*
  it,*
                                                                                                                                  1.5(i)
 1/*
  104
                                                                                                                                 15 (1)
Y=K+6
 194
 204
                                                                                                                                 ЧКІТЕ (с.162)КЫТ, J.RS(1), SS(1), MS(1)
FORMA( (IH , I2,37,10,3(3%,Fm⋅2))
CG, Д10, G
-1*
                                                                                                                           FORMAT( (1H , 12,37,10,3(3%, 63,2))

CONTINUE
WRITE (1,100) I , (PS (1K), TM=1,13)
WRITE (1,100) I , (PS (1K), TM=14,26)
FRITE (1,100) I , (PS (1K), TM=14,26)
WRITE (1,100) I , (SS (1K), TM=14,26)
WRITE (1,100) I , (SS (1K), TM=14,26)
WRITE (1,100) I , (VS (1K), TM=27,39)
FORMAT (12,10F6,2)
DO 36 AR = 1,09
SUB(1,KNT) = SUB(1,KNT) + NS (KK)
SUB(1,KNT) = SUB(2,KNT) + NS (KK)
SUB(1,KNT) = SUB(1,KNT) + NS (KK)
SUB(1,KNT) = S
24
                                                                          102
234
                                                                         20
25*
CL*
411
L'3*
 ٠
* [ ن
  36*
 *
55*
                                                                          103
  35.4
 30*
 J7*
                                                                          50
                                                                          LU
  34
 404
                                                                          LUD
 41*
 454
                                                                          106
 444
                                                                          104
 47*
  45*
                                                                           107
  44*
                                                                          40
                                                                                                                                  Ellu
```

\*

#### Appendix 5.2

#### FORTRAN PROGRAM FOR ANALYSIS OF VARIANCE

The following computer listing illustrates the program used to compute the analysis of variance and to calculate a reliability coefficient for each factor. The program also calculated the importance scale means and the scale means for the satisfied and dissatisfied user groups. The difference in means was calculated as the range. The item (scale) scores shown in the sample output include a constant of +4.0 which was added to eliminate negative numbers during the input process. The program was written in the FORTRAN IV language and executed on a UNIVAC 1110. No attempt was made to optimize the program execution.

```
DIMENSION 0(32/234) \cdot R(39) \cdot S(4) \cdot SUB(35) \cdot SA_1(4) \cdot DIS(4)
DO 5 I = 1/32
DO 5 U = 1/234
D(1/4) = 0.0
          1*
            3*
            44
                                                                                                                                             D(1,J) = 0.0

CONTINUE

D0 6 I = 1.39

R(1) = 0.0

CONTINUE

READ (5.100)N

FORMAI(I2)

D0 7 I = 1.0

READ(5.101)ID.(D(1.J).J = 1.234)

FORMAI(I2.78F1.0/2X.78F1.0/2X.72F1.0)

CONTINUE
           5*
                                                                                   5
            7*
          0*
                                                                                   U
            7*
 10*
                                                                                    100
  11*
 12*
                                                                                701
                                                                                                                                               COLITITUE
   14*
  1'54
                                                                                                                                              LO 50 KPT = 1,39

DO 9 I = 1,4

S(I) = 0.0

SAI(I) = 0.0

DIS(I) = 0.0
  10*
  174
  10*
                                                                                                                               SAT(1) = 0.0

01s(1) = 0.0

CONTINUE

CL 10 1 = 1.0

TOT = 0.0

TOT = 0.0

TOT = 0.0

YO = 0

PRITE (2.102) & T

FORC / I(In1.20, *7FFACTOK *12.124, PELIAGRETATY)

1 in *20, *10.2) & CTS *10x, $PATTE *5, $9x, $60TOTALS/

2 in *20, *10.10 & 10.2, $2, $10.3, $9x, $104 & 11.2/

2 in *20, *10.10 & 10.2, $2, $10.3, $9x, $104 & 11.2/

2 in *20, *10.10 & 10.2, $2, $10.3, $9x, $104 & 10.2/

SOU(1) = 1.0 (1.0) & 10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $10.0, $1
   144
 211+
414
 4
654
 44
                                                                                   11
4:14
£(,*
 4/4
4:14
 2:14
  30 4
 314
                                                                                102
  5. 4
 J4*
  35*
  51*
 J.;*
                                                                                103
 194
  414
 41+
 444
   +0 4
  444
 45 #
  +0*
 4/*
  40.
  49#
                                                                                                                                             DIS(A) = [1]S(A) + D(I;K+3)

KD = KD +1

GO TO LO

SAI(1) = SAT(1) + D(I;K)

SAI(2) = SAI(3) + D(I;K+1)

SAI(3) = SAI(3) + D(I;K+2)

SAI(4) = SAI(3) + D(I;K+2)

KS = KS +1

CONTINUE

KS = A - B

SSIT = 0.0

CONTINUE

C
  JU#
 52*
                                                                                 19
  5.4
  254
  JU*
   3/*
                                                                                 -6
   50,*
  344
  UL 4
 U1 *
 UL*
 UJ*
  440
                                                                                   20
                                                                                                                                              CONTINUE

DIV = 13+4

CF = (10T++2.)/DIV

SSI = CT = CF

DIV = 14

SSIT = (5(1)++2. +5(2)++2. +5(3)++2. +5(11/++2.)/DIV

SSIT = SSIT = CF

SSID = (5SID/4.) = CF
  400
 Un*
  014
  U()*
  7U*
71*
```

0

```
SSL = SST - SSIT - SSID

DEAT = 7
DEID = 11
DEIDT = (4*6) - 0
FFER = CFTOT - OFIT - DFID

SMAID = SSIL/DFID

SMAIT (0.104)
FORMATI(H.1H)
WAITE (0.105) (S(I).1=1.4)
FORMATI(H.1H)
WAITE (0.105)
WAITE (0.104)
SMAIT (0.106) SSIT.FFIOT
FOR AT (10.107) SSIT.FFIOT
FOR AT (10.107) SSIT.FFIOT
FOR AT (10.107) SSIT.FFIOT
FOR AT (10.108) SSIT.FFIOT
FOR AT (
          72*
73*
74*
75*
                                                                                                             104
                                                                                                             105
           400
          65*
                                                                                                           115
           005
             90*
           114
                                                                                                           100
           92*
                                                                                                             107
           406
             454
                                                                                                             168
             204
                                                                                                             159
 100+
 102*
                                                                                                              110
 100*
 1111*
  100*
                                                                                                              112
  1164
  1114
 115*
 1154
                                                                                                             113
  1104
11/*
110*
119*
                                                                                                           49
                                                                                                                                                                                      CONTINUE
```

#### Appendix 5.3

#### SAMPLE FACTOR ANALYSIS OUTPUT

The following computer listing illustrates a sample output from the SPSS package programs for factor analysis. The program was executed on a UNIVAC 1110. The variables labeled V001, V002, V003, and V004 correspond to the four factor one scale values, respectively. These values include a constant of +4.0 which was added to eliminate negative numbers during the input process.

100

# SAMPLE OUTPUT

# KLLIALILITY

\$

F	ACTOR 1 F UBULUTS	PELIABIL	ITEMS	4	TOTALS	5
	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 3 9 5 1 1 1	5.00 5. 3.00 5. 5.00 7.	00 7.00 00 5.00	57.67.74.20000000000000000000000000000000000	\$1.000000000000000000000000000000000000	
T	TAL	61. 5	6. 65.	inu.		
Sollice	<b>5</b> 5	ı,F		S		
TOTAL TTEMS SUPUECTS ERROR	92.75 2.35 76.75 13.54	43. 10. 30.	00	7.07 7.07 .45		
RELIABILITY	= . 94(12		IMPORT	ALICE .	F \!! =	6.27
SCALL MLANS	5/113	FILT 10	D1554	TISFIE	0 1	BANGE.
1 4 5 4	Ü.	80 36 30 30	3,500	00		2.20 3.30 4.30 3.40

VARIABLE	MEAN	STANDARD DEV	CASES
V001	5.3448	1.3168	50 50
V002	5.5517	1.2417	
V003	5.2414	1.4307	
V004	4.0310	1.3870	

CORRELATION COEFFICIENTS ..

	V001	V00S	V103	V004
V001 V002 V003 V004	1.00000 .92791 .67463 .77613	.92791 1.00000 .74662 .74869	.67463 .74662 1.00000 .76464	.77613 .74869 .76464 1.00000
DETERMITANT	= .01746560	.1746561	20-011	

INVERSE OF CORRELATION MATRIX...

3

0

49

	V601	V002	V003	V004
V001	8.71407	-7.43834	1.41570	-2.27670
V002	-7.43834	9.07829	-2.35261	.77514
V003	1.41570	-2.35261	3.11744	-1.72108
V004	-2.27670	.77514	-1.72108	3.50266

VARIABLE EST COMMUNALITY
V001
V002
V003
V004
EST COMMUNALITY
R8524
R89E5
67922
71450

FACTOR	FIGENVALUE	PCT OF VAP	CIM PCT
1 2 3 4	3.32209	83.1	43.1
	38229	9.6	92.6
	23778	5.0	98.6
	05784	1.4	100.0

CONVERGENCE REQUIRED 6 TTERATIONS

#### FACTOR MATRIX USING PRINCIPAL FACTOR WITH ITERATIONS

	FACTOF 1
V001	91903
A005	94239
V003	80261
V004	8500

FACTOR EIGENVALUE PCT CF VAR CUITOCT
1 3.10792 100.0 100.0

PROCESSING CONTINUES BYPASSING POTATION

FACTOR SCORE COEFFICIENTS

8

V001 -- 18831 V002 -- 49380 V003 -- 11455 V004 -- 25155 Appendix 5.4

SELECTION OF CLASSIFIED USERS

PURPOSE: The purpose of this exercise is to identify middle management users of computer-based information products and servcies who may be classified as either (1) extremely satisfied, (2) extremely dissatisfied, or (3) slightly satisfied or dissatisfied with the computer-based support that they now receive in their present job position. These three groups will be used to test the validity of a measurement instrument designed to measure user satisfaction.

PROCEDURE: The following procedures should be followed in making the user identifications. The classifications should reflect how the users feel about the support that they receive; not how you feel about their support.

1. List the middle management users whom:

(a) you know well.

(b) you are confident of their feelings of satisfaction or dissatisfaction.

- (c) you consider amenable to participation in this research (time required : 20 25 minutes).
- 2. List those names in the appropriate classification section of the attached data sheets.
- 3. Complete the additional information indicated on the data sheets.
- 4. (Optional) Call the individuals and personally ask them to participate in the research project. Indicate to them that they will be contacted by Sammy Pearson within two days to complete a questionnaire.
- 5. If an individual declines to participate, remove the name from the list.
- List at least six names (more is preferable) in each of the three classifications.
- Return the completed data sheets to either Dr. James Bailey or Sammy Pearson.

Thank you very much for your cooperation.

# Data Sheet

# EXTREMELY SATISFIED USERS

name		company	phone #		(yes/no)
-	Transition and	Newsproduct does remain			
3 (Cion	teature abou	or in Appendix 1.8.		-	
	SLIGHTLY	SATISFIED OR DISSATISFIED	USERS		
name		company	phone #		(yes/no)
		FREMELY DISSATISFIED USERS			
name		company	phone #	contacted	(yes/no)

# Appendix 5.5

#### FACTOR-DIMENSION MATRIX

The following computer listing illustrates the complete factor loading from a SPSS factor analysis of the 29 subject responses to the measurement instruments. The variables, identified as RO1 to R39, correspond to the user satisfaction factors shown in Appendix 3.8.

8

0

16

(CPFATION PATE = 27 MAY 76)

NONAME

×
2
MATPIX
FICTOR
F
5
_
C
ROTATE
4
C
x
×
2
VARIMAX
3
-

1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1
7
7 7 7 7 7 7 7 7 7 7 7 7 7 7 7 7 7 7 7
7
7. CT OP
######################################
6. 1
7.00
######################################

#### BIOGRAPHICAL SKETCH

Sammy Wray Pearson was born in Fort Worth, Texas, on July 7, 1945. He graduated from Calvert High School in Calvert, Texas, in 1963. He then attended Texas A&M University and graduated with a Bachelor of Arts degree in Mathematics in 1967. He continued at Texas A&M and earned a Master of Science degree in Computer Science in 1970. Following commissioning in the United States Air Force, he first served as Chief of Data Automation in Karamursel AS, Turkey. In 1971, he joined the Air Force Data System Design Center as a computer systems analyst. He began his studies at Arizona State University in 1973. He is a member of the American Institute of Industrial Engineers and Alpha Pi Mu, the Industrial Engineering honor society. He is married to the former Barbara Emily Olsen of Stratford, Connecticut.